

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION

ENERGY MARKETS IN THE 21st CENTURY  
COMPETITION POLICY IN PERSPECTIVE  
SESSION 1

TUESDAY, APRIL 10, 2007

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION  
601 NEW JERSEY AVENUE, N.W.  
WASHINGTON, D.C.

## P R O C E E D I N G S

- - - - -

1  
2  
3 MR. SEESEL: Good morning, everyone, and welcome  
4 to the Federal Trade Commission's Conference on Energy  
5 Markets in the 21st Century: Competition Policy in  
6 Perspective. I am John Seesel, the FTC's Associate  
7 General Counsel for Energy, and I want to extend a warm  
8 welcome not just to those in this room today, but to all  
9 of you watching this conference on our webcast.

10 I especially want to say how honored we are to  
11 have Secretary of Energy Bodman with us this morning.  
12 We look forward very much to your keynote address,  
13 Mr. Secretary.

14 I will be uncharacteristically brief, as we have  
15 a very full program over the next three days with many  
16 fascinating speakers prepared to discuss a range of  
17 topics of critical importance to competition policy and  
18 consumers in the energy sector. Whether your main  
19 interest is the price of gasoline for your car, the  
20 price of electricity for your home or business, the many  
21 interesting directions that energy research and  
22 development may take, or the security of energy supplies  
23 for the United States and the world, just to name some  
24 of the topics we will cover, we expect the next three  
25 days to generate an absorbing and thought-provoking

1 dialogue that may yield valuable insights into where the  
2 country should go in a number of key areas.

3           Before I turn the microphone over to Chairman  
4 Majoras, I just want to express my heartfelt gratitude  
5 to the stellar group of moderators and speakers who have  
6 contributed their time, talents and expertise so  
7 generously to this conference. I also want to thank all  
8 of my FTC colleagues who worked so hard to get ready for  
9 this week. Despite your very busy schedules, you all  
10 gave outstandingly of your time to organize the energy  
11 conference and to work with our moderators and  
12 panelists.

13           It is now my privilege to introduce Federal  
14 Trade Commission Chairman Deborah Platt Majoras, whose  
15 inspiration was the spark for this conference. With her  
16 strong interest in energy policy issues, and her  
17 dedication to continuing the FTC's historic function of  
18 exploring issues of significance to competition and  
19 consumers, the Chairman recognized that the Commission  
20 could use a conference such as this to allow a broad  
21 range of groups and individuals with a stake in U.S.  
22 energy policy to share information in one open forum.

23           As she stated when the FTC announced this  
24 conference, few issues are more important to American  
25 consumers and businesses than the decisions being made

1 about current and future energy production and use.  
2 This conference will provide a forum for informed  
3 discussions and data sharing that will assist in  
4 fact-based decision making. I expect that we will hear  
5 many such discussions between now and Thursday.

6 Chairman Majoras?

7 (Applause.)

8 CHAIRMAN MAJORAS: Well, good morning, everyone,  
9 and thank you so very much. John, I appreciate  
10 everybody gathering at what is an early hour for  
11 Washington, I recognize. I want to welcome our  
12 participants, our live audience, and by all means those  
13 of you who are joining us through our webcast.

14 Many FTC staff members and most of all John  
15 Seesel, from whom you just heard, have put much effort  
16 into developing a program that addresses a wide spectrum  
17 of issues that are vital to energy markets in the United  
18 States and our consumers.

19 I am very grateful to our impressive line-up of  
20 speakers and moderators who have agreed to share their  
21 insights on the challenging issues we wish to explore,  
22 and I, too, extend my very special thanks to Secretary  
23 Bodman of the Department of Energy for being here to  
24 deliver our keynote this morning.

25 We focus together at this conference on a set of

1 complex, multifaceted, and interconnected industries  
2 under the umbrella of energy. We are a nation on the  
3 move, and the energy industry is as essential to  
4 American consumers' way of life as perhaps any other.  
5 Energy issues permeate the decisions we make in  
6 virtually all aspects of our lives, where to live, what  
7 kind of home to buy or rent, what kind of car to drive,  
8 where to work, what products to use, where to take a  
9 vacation, how to do our parts to protect the  
10 environment.

11 In recent years, consumers have experienced the  
12 sting of price increases in gasoline, diesel fuel, home  
13 heating oil, electricity, leading some to conclude that  
14 we have a fundamental imbalance between supply and  
15 demand for energy products. And in the wake of the  
16 September 11th, 2001 terrorist attacks and major  
17 hurricanes, like Katrina and Rita, Americans have become  
18 acutely aware of the United States' reliance on the  
19 energy resources of other nations, some of them  
20 unstable, and even war torn, to sustain our way of life.

21 As Daniel Yergin, Chairman of Cambridge Energy  
22 Research Associates and one of our panelists today said  
23 when he testified before the U.S. House Committee on  
24 Foreign Affairs last month, energy security "requires us  
25 to look beyond the ups and downs of market cycles, both

1 to the reality of an ever-more complex and integrated  
2 global energy system and to the relations among the  
3 countries that participate in it."

4 Dr. Yergin emphasized, however, that markets  
5 themselves should be regarded as an important element of  
6 energy security, and he cautioned that "governments  
7 would do well to resist the temptation to respond to  
8 short-term political pressure and micro-managed  
9 markets."

10 The recognition of the importance of markets to  
11 this vital sector of our economy brings us here today.  
12 The FTC is, of course, first and foremost, a law  
13 enforcement agency, charged with protecting consumers  
14 from unfair, deceptive or anticompetitive practices, and  
15 we have devoted significant resources to energy markets.

16 For the past 25 years, the Commission has  
17 reviewed all major petroleum mergers, for example,  
18 identifying over 20 that it believed would have reduced  
19 competition and harmed consumers, challenging them and  
20 obtaining appropriate relief.

21 During the past year, the FTC challenged and  
22 obtained relief for EPCO's proposed \$1.1 billion  
23 acquisition of TEPPCO's natural gas liquids storage  
24 businesses, and for a proposed \$22 billion deal whereby  
25 energy transportation storage and distribution firm,

1 Kinder Morgan, would be taken private by KMI management  
2 and a group of investment firms.

3 Most recently, on March 14th, the Commission  
4 voted to challenge Equitable Resources' proposed  
5 acquisition of the People's Natural Gas Company, the  
6 sole competitors in the distribution of natural gas to  
7 nonresidential customers in certain parts of  
8 Pennsylvania.

9 And our recent settlement with Chevron of a case  
10 we previously filed to challenge Unocal's conduct saved  
11 consumers, we estimate, about \$500 million per year.

12 Given the vital nature of the petroleum sector,  
13 we do not wait to receive notice of mergers or  
14 complaints about conduct. Since 2002, the Commission's  
15 economists have monitored wholesale and retail prices of  
16 gasoline to identify potential anticompetitive  
17 activities that might require greater investigation, and  
18 today this project tracks retail prices of gasoline and  
19 diesel in some 360 cities and wholesale prices in 20  
20 major urban areas. And when requested by members of  
21 Congress and others, we examine retail pricing trends in  
22 other areas as well.

23 Our mission, though, extends beyond law  
24 enforcement. It is our responsibility to stand up for  
25 markets and champion competition, the surest path to

1 ensuring consumer welfare. So, this requires two areas  
2 of additional action.

3 First, we engage in competition policy research  
4 and development which ensures that we base our policies  
5 on market facts. And second, we advocate for  
6 governmental policies throughout the federal government  
7 and in state governments that enhance competition and  
8 benefit consumers, rather than raising barriers and  
9 preferring special interests. It is unacceptable to, on  
10 the one hand, challenge the private sector for violating  
11 the antitrust laws, while on the other hand saying  
12 nothing while our own government considers implementing  
13 policies that potentially could do just as much harm to  
14 competition.

15 Last May, we delivered to Congress a report on  
16 whether gasoline prices had been manipulated in the  
17 years prior, for example, through tightening of refining  
18 capacity, and we also looked at whether gasoline price  
19 gouging had occurred after hurricane Katrina. Examining  
20 multiple levels of the petroleum industry, including  
21 refining and bulk distribution, we investigated various  
22 means by which oil companies might have manipulated the  
23 supply of gasoline to increase prices. We found no  
24 evidence that companies were engaging in this behavior.

25 As for post-Katrina price gouging, we identified



1 15 instances in which gasoline refiners, wholesalers or  
2 retailers met the definition of gouging set forth by  
3 Congress in the Appropriations Statute that mandated the  
4 investigation, but in all but one instance, local or  
5 regional competitive circumstances appeared to explain  
6 the price increases imposed by these firms.

7 That report followed on additional recent  
8 efforts that included a 2005 report on the factors that  
9 collectively determined gasoline prices, a 2004  
10 petroleum merger report by our Bureau of Economics, and  
11 the Commission's midwest gasoline and western states  
12 gasoline pricing investigations from a few years ago.

13 What is critical is that we then used what we  
14 have learned in making appropriate enforcement and  
15 policy decisions.

16 After we released the 2006 report, critics  
17 dismissed the Commission's basic conclusion, that market  
18 forces, rather than illegal conduct, appeared to explain  
19 the bulk of pricing in this industry-clinging to the  
20 assumption that large oil companies must have been  
21 acting anticompetitively, but without providing us with  
22 any countervailing facts.

23 We will always pay careful attention to our  
24 critics, as we must, but without alternative facts, we  
25 cannot change our conclusions. And, of course, if we

1 had found that illegal conduct was responsible for the  
2 price increases, that in many ways would have made  
3 things easier because we could just challenge the  
4 conduct, remedy it, and presumably fix the problem. But  
5 to have done that would have meant ignoring the facts  
6 and potentially harming competition to the detriment of  
7 consumers.

8 Our duty as responsible enforcers is to conduct  
9 thorough investigations and then present those results  
10 accurately and dispassionately. The challenge is that  
11 we have to distinguish between markets corrupted by  
12 anticompetitive conduct and markets that are functioning  
13 competitively, even when they are producing results that  
14 we may not always like.

15 In all of this work, the focus must remain  
16 steadfastly on the consumer. No consumer wants to pay  
17 more for gasoline or power, and it is tough to stick to  
18 a budget when energy prices go up and down and the bills  
19 fluctuate. But as the many consumer communications I  
20 received in the past year indicate, consumers can handle  
21 the truth about energy prices and supply, they just want  
22 to know what it is.

23 In the midst of last spring's run-up in gasoline  
24 prices, we augmented our Oil and Gas Industry  
25 Initiatives webpage with a recurring column in which we

1 speak directly to consumers to try to help them  
2 understand what is going on in this industry.

3 Gasoline columns have addressed topics like the  
4 risk premium that world events can add to crude oil and  
5 gasoline prices, the impact of the hurricanes on supply,  
6 the way consumers can face different prices because they  
7 live in different places. We have seen a dramatic  
8 increase in the hits on our webpage since we added the  
9 column, and I raise it because, again, we have to focus  
10 on our public, and this conference, which is open to the  
11 public and accessible via simultaneous webcast, gives  
12 consumers a view as experts examine critical energy  
13 policy issues, and we hope that some are taking  
14 advantage. I know that Sara Razi's parents are, so at  
15 least we have got that.

16 As we explore the energy markets for our future,  
17 the stakes for consumers are high. As our economy  
18 expands, our population grows, our standard of living  
19 increases, our demand for energy inevitably increases as  
20 well. Some experts have estimated that over the next 20  
21 years, U.S. oil consumption will increase by roughly a  
22 third, natural gas consumption by 50 percent, and  
23 electricity demand by 45 percent. And, of course, in  
24 rising demand, we are not alone as other rapidly  
25 expanding economies like China and India have developed

1 correspondingly increasing energy needs.

2           And while markets typically respond well to  
3 demand, we cannot ignore the fact that energy markets  
4 are uniquely impacted by geopolitical considerations and  
5 federal and state government actions, like regulation  
6 and taxation.

7           The program we have designed for the next three  
8 days covering energy history, government policy, new  
9 technologies, consumer protection, global security of  
10 supply concerns, electricity restructuring, and more,  
11 reflects how many crucial and complex energy issues we  
12 face.

13           Several months ago when the FTC staff were  
14 planning this, we asked some prominent academics in this  
15 field to take a look at our agenda to see if they  
16 thought we were on the right track, and each said that  
17 they thought the agenda appeared quite timely, but  
18 somewhat ambitious. One professor who teaches a course  
19 in energy markets submitted that we were trying to cram  
20 his entire syllabus for a semester into three days time,  
21 but he then went on to add two more things to the agenda  
22 that we should put on that we forgot.

23           So, we know our agenda is broad and ambitious,  
24 but it is intentionally so. It increases the  
25 possibilities for insight and learning on critical

1 issues, which I hope will enhance our understanding and  
2 analysis, including our understanding of future work  
3 that needs to be done. We want to assist policy makers  
4 beyond our own agency, if we can, and above all, provide  
5 information to the American public, as we tackle the  
6 policy challenges in energy markets in the 21st Century.

7           So, now it is my great privilege to introduce  
8 this morning's keynote speaker. Samuel W. Bodman was  
9 sworn in as our nation's 11th Secretary of Energy on  
10 February 1st, 2005, after unanimous confirmation by the  
11 Senate. He leads the Department of Energy with a budget  
12 in excess of \$23 billion and over 100,000 federal and  
13 contract employees. Previously, Secretary Bodman served  
14 as Deputy Secretary of the Treasury, beginning in  
15 February of 2004, and he also served as the Deputy  
16 Secretary of Commerce beginning in 2001.

17           A financier and executive by trade, with three  
18 decades of experience in the private sector, Secretary  
19 Bodman skillfully managed the day-to-day operations of  
20 both these cabinet departments before coming to this  
21 department. By training and experience, the Secretary  
22 has brought an important set of credentials to his  
23 leadership. Solutions to the most formidable energy  
24 challenges facing our country and the world require  
25 highly and skilled dedicated people to confront problems

1 in the realms of science, technology and finance, fields  
2 in which the Secretary's extensive grounding superbly  
3 qualifies him for this position.

4 I am grateful to him for his service and  
5 grateful that he has agreed to share our views with us  
6 today. So, with that, Mr. Secretary.

7 (Applause.)

8 SECRETARY BODMAN: Thank you, Deborah. I  
9 appreciate the chance to be here. I also congratulate  
10 John as well on the outstanding agenda that is before  
11 this gathering. I think you are all to be envied. I am  
12 sure it will be a real experience to participate in this  
13 event.

14 By working to ensure an open and competitive  
15 marketplace, the FTC promotes the twin objectives of  
16 protecting consumers and promoting choice. They do that  
17 while ensuring a fair and level playing field for  
18 American business. These are two paramount goals of any  
19 well-functioning economy.

20 Of its many important functions, the one at the  
21 forefront of my mind today, and probably in the  
22 forefront of everybody's mind today, and one certainly  
23 evidenced by this conference, is the FTC's long history  
24 of disseminating clear, useful and timely information to  
25 the American people, information that we all use to make

1 decisions that impact our safety, our health, as well as  
2 our financial well-being.

3 As our economy continues to grow larger, as it  
4 continues to become more complex, and more globally  
5 integrated, the function of the FTC will only grow in  
6 importance, and in my view, it is particularly important  
7 in the energy arena.

8 Today, Americans have many choices when it comes  
9 to how to heat and cool their homes, how to run their  
10 businesses, and more and more, how to power their  
11 vehicles. They have many choices as well as how to  
12 improve the energy efficiency of their homes and their  
13 offices. And those choices should multiply over time,  
14 as new technologies and new and improved fuels enter the  
15 marketplace and offer cleaner, more affordable choices  
16 for consumers.

17 In fact, it is not really enough to say that we  
18 should expand or we should diversify the energy options  
19 that are available in this country; in reality, we  
20 simply must do so.

21 As the President has stated, the United States  
22 must take steps now, some of which are already underway,  
23 to ensure a future energy supply that is clean, that is  
24 affordable, that is reliable and secure. Such an  
25 outcome would undoubtedly benefit individual consumers,

1 families, and businesses, but it would also benefit our  
2 national economy, the world economy, and our Earth's  
3 environment, and perhaps, more importantly, our national  
4 security.

5 In short, our energy security is inextricably  
6 linked to our national interest, and so, we must look to  
7 improve our energy security in the most rapid, most  
8 efficient and most equitable way possible.

9 As we have seen throughout the history of the  
10 last century or so, energy markets function most  
11 effectively and ensure the best results for the American  
12 people when they are open, when they are transparent,  
13 well regulated, and competitive. From domestic  
14 production quotas in the thirties and the forties, to  
15 import quotas on oil in the fifties, to price controls  
16 in the seventies, in my lifetime, we have experienced  
17 the negative consequences of meddling in the competitive  
18 marketplace when it comes to energy.

19 But, of course, we have also experienced the  
20 benefits of numerous policies that do work, energy  
21 efficiency standards for consumer products and vehicles,  
22 for example; a long history of successful energy  
23 research and development programs; and targeted tax  
24 incentives to support new technology development and to  
25 encourage commercialization.



1           I think it is fair to say that energy policies  
2 work best when they stimulate American innovation with  
3 positive reinforcement. I would argue that this is true  
4 on a global scale, as well. The United States, after  
5 all, operates in the world energy market. In order to  
6 increase global access to energy, be it from  
7 conventional or alternative sources, we need stable  
8 regulatory framework, we need open investment climates,  
9 we need adherence to the rule of law, transparency in  
10 decision making, and market-based pricing of energy  
11 resources, as we have seen moves to restrict foreign  
12 investment and increase the reach of state-run energy  
13 industries, limit access to capital and to the necessary  
14 expertise to access resources.

15           While this type of behavior may garner some  
16 short-term advantage for certain nations, in the long  
17 run, it deprives countries of productivity and  
18 prosperity. And let me be very clear about one  
19 additional point today: Attempts by market suppliers to  
20 interfere with or threaten to interfere with free  
21 markets and the free flow of energy in order to  
22 circumvent the role of the free market to set prices are  
23 unwarranted and inefficient.

24           These kinds of actions will hurt not only those  
25 nations that depend on the supply, both developed and

1 undeveloped nations, but also in the long run will  
2 damage the interest and the global standing of the  
3 producing nations themselves. In order to effectively  
4 and efficiently settle issues of supply, demand and  
5 price, we need markets that are fair, open, and free of  
6 collusion.

7 In short, domestically, and internationally, an  
8 open and competitive market for energy trade and  
9 investment is essential to increasing energy security  
10 all around the world.

11 These conditions, not coincidentally, fuel the  
12 investment and innovation in the private sector that has  
13 always been necessary to solve our world's most  
14 fundamental challenges, and the energy arena is no  
15 exception.

16 Now, I am not suggesting that governments do not  
17 have a role here, they do, and quite a clear one. After  
18 all, energy is not just another product or commodity, as  
19 I said earlier, a stable, secure and clean energy supply  
20 goes directly to our well-being, our competitiveness,  
21 and our environmental health. In the effort to ensure  
22 this supply, the role of government is necessary, it is  
23 even critical, but in my judgment, it is not sufficient.

24 What governments can do is twofold: First,  
25 governments should supply the substantial funding needed

1 for basic research and in some instances create  
2 incentives to push along the most promising technologies  
3 to commercialization; secondly, governments must provide  
4 the right policy environment to encourage investments at  
5 all parts of the energy supply chain and stimulate new  
6 research in the private sector.

7 To this first point, over the past several  
8 years, the President has proposed a dramatic set of  
9 increases for federally-funded research in the physical  
10 sciences. Aptly called the American Competitiveness  
11 Initiative, the President has proposed a doubling of the  
12 Energy Department's research budget over a ten-year  
13 period.

14 The Department of Energy, many people are not  
15 aware of this, is already the largest funder of research  
16 and development in the physical sciences in the world.  
17 The ACI should make us that much stronger. The  
18 initiative recognizes two fundamental truths: The first  
19 is that in order to maintain this country's economic  
20 preeminence, in an increasingly competitive world, we  
21 simply must maintain our scientific and our  
22 technological superiority; and the second is that doing  
23 so requires a substantial and sustained investment from  
24 the federal government.

25 At the same time, the President has laid out an

1 aggressive strategy to reduce our nation's dependence on  
2 foreign oil by expanding the availability of clean,  
3 affordable, renewable energy. Known as the Advanced  
4 Energy Initiative, our goal is to identify the  
5 technologies that could have the greatest impact on the  
6 marketplace in the relatively near future, and then  
7 really to go after them with increased resources and  
8 aggressive timelines.

9           These are things that are already in the  
10 pipeline, and as a matter of sound public policy, need  
11 to be pushed more quickly to the marketplace. Let me  
12 provide a couple of examples. Just last month, I had  
13 the privilege of announcing the first two sets of  
14 federal investments under the Advanced Energy  
15 Initiative. They will advance our nation's alternative  
16 energy goals in two key areas, cellulosic ethanol and  
17 solar power.

18           First, the Department announced that we will  
19 invest up to \$385 million for six biorefinery projects  
20 over the next four years. When fully operational, these  
21 biorefineries are expected to reduce more than 130  
22 million gallons of cellulosic ethanol per year. They  
23 are right at the cusp of becoming commercial.

24           This product is ethanol made from a wide variety  
25 of non-food plant materials such as switchgrass and

1 industrial plant waste such as sawdust or corn stover.

2 It is important to point out that this federal  
3 investment will be bolstered by significant industry  
4 cost sharing. The total investment should be more than  
5 \$1.2 billion. This project will help our nation meet an  
6 important goal, making cellulosic ethanol cost  
7 competitive with gasoline by the year 2012.

8 Under the second set of grants, 13 projects  
9 focused on accelerating the commercialization of solar  
10 photovoltaic systems. These were awarded up to a total  
11 of \$168 million in federal funding over the next three  
12 years. Again, I would note that these awards really  
13 embody the definition of public-private partnership.  
14 Over 50 companies, 14 universities, three non-profits  
15 and two national laboratories are involved, all of these  
16 organizations reside and operate out of 20 different  
17 states throughout our country.

18 And the industry-led teams will contribute over  
19 50 percent of the total funding and expected investment  
20 of \$189 million over and above the federal commitment.  
21 So, we are anticipating a total investment of more than  
22 \$350 million over three years in solar power, a clean,  
23 abundant and renewable energy source.

24 And this is just the start. There are many more  
25 such projects underway. And I look forward to working

1 with the Congress to aggressively push forward with  
2 these important programs. These examples illustrate one  
3 of the critical functions of government that I mentioned  
4 earlier, setting the right policy environment and  
5 incentivizing private sector investment in energy.

6 To that same end, let me provide a slightly  
7 different type of example. In his State of the Union  
8 address earlier this year, the President announced a  
9 plan to reduce projected U.S. gasoline consumption by 20  
10 percent in 10 years. The so-called 20 in 10 Program.  
11 As a part of the plan to achieve this goal, the  
12 President called for increasing the renewable fuel  
13 standard to displace 15 percent of America's gasoline  
14 consumption by the year 2017, up to the equivalent of 35  
15 billion gallons of alternative fuels.

16 Some have questioned whether this type of  
17 regulatory proposal is overly ambitious. Can the United  
18 States really produce that much alternative fuel in the  
19 next decade? To that I say, that is precisely the  
20 point. This is the definition of an aggressive  
21 challenge, and one which I believe we have a very good  
22 shot at accomplishing.

23 If we are to truly expand our energy horizons,  
24 then we must act and set the bar high. We must bet on  
25 technology, and we must signal to private investors that

1 our policy environment supports sustained investment in  
2 renewable and alternative fuels.

3 So, government has a role, to be sure. And an  
4 essential element of that role is the active recognition  
5 that the real breakthroughs are likely to happen in the  
6 private sector. They always have in the past. In fact,  
7 I would argue that the possibility that private  
8 investment on the scale that is required, that it will  
9 not happen, is perhaps the biggest threat to our world's  
10 energy future.

11 Personally, I believe that that investment will  
12 occur, and we are already seeing results on that. As  
13 was mentioned, I have spent a good part of my career in  
14 the financial sector, and I can honestly say that for  
15 the first time in my lifetime, we are seeing the venture  
16 capital community of our country put sizeable amounts of  
17 money into energy. This is very substantial sums of  
18 funding, to the tune of more than \$2 billion in the  
19 first three months, in the first quarter of this year.  
20 They are betting that clean, safe energy represents a  
21 new innovation frontier. They are not doing it for Sam,  
22 let me put it that way. They are doing it because they  
23 believe that there is a real opportunity to make money  
24 here.

25 In my view, when it comes to making public

1 policy decisions regarding our energy security, the  
2 bottom line is this: The key to unlocking our energy  
3 future is ensuring that the innovation cycle continues  
4 at a rapid pace. And that will occur most efficiently  
5 and most effectively and most quickly when open  
6 competitive markets are functioning well, and supported  
7 with sound public policies that encourage the  
8 development of breakthrough technologies.

9 We must leverage the tremendous power of the  
10 private sector, while also making smart public policy  
11 decisions to unleash the world's best scientists and  
12 engineers on this problem. As I said at the start, this  
13 is not a question of just what we should do, this is a  
14 question, in my judgment, of what we must do.

15 We cannot let energy become a variable, a risk,  
16 a question mark in our nation's or the world's economy  
17 and security equation. We must take steps to ensure a  
18 reliable, affordable, clean and secure energy future.  
19 And I, for one, believe that we will do so. In fact, I  
20 believe we are already well on our way.

21 I want to thank the Chairman for this  
22 opportunity to come before you this morning, and I  
23 congratulate her and her colleague, John, on getting a  
24 terrific agenda set up for this and I am sure you will  
25 have a very productive conference. Thank you very much.



1 (Applause.)

2 MR. SEESEL: I want to thank the Secretary of  
3 Energy and Chairman Majoras for excellent opening and  
4 keynote speeches, and I would like to say right now we  
5 are going to take a short break of about 15 minutes and  
6 then at about 9:25 or 9:30, we will begin with our panel  
7 Lessons from History. That will begin at 9:30 and we  
8 will have a break until then. Thank you.

9 (Whereupon, there was a brief recess in the  
10 proceedings.)

11 MR. SEESEL: Hello, everybody, and welcome back.  
12 I would like to now take the opportunity to introduce  
13 our first panel of the energy conference, and it is my  
14 pleasure to introduce the panel on the subject of  
15 Lessons from History: How Did the United States Deal  
16 with the Energy Crisis of the 1970s? What Did We Learn?

17 For this panel and all of the others to follow,  
18 I will give the names of the panel members in the order  
19 in which they will speak. The moderator for this panel  
20 to my immediate left is Darius Gaskins who, among other  
21 things, serves as Chairman of the Energy Policy Research  
22 Foundation, previously served as Chairman of the  
23 Interstate Commerce Commission, and a number of other  
24 prominent government posts, and at one point, was the  
25 Director of the FTC's Bureau of Economics.

1           Joining Dr. Gaskins on the panel are Daniel  
2 Yergin, the Chairman of the Cambridge Energy Research  
3 Associates; Gal Luft, the Executive Director of the  
4 Institute for the Analysis of Global Security; Douglas  
5 Arent, the Director of the Strategic Energy Analysis  
6 Center at the National Renewable Energy Laboratory; and  
7 James Bushnell, the Research Director of the University  
8 of California Energy Institute.

9           Darius?

10           MR. GASKINS: Thank you, it is a great pleasure  
11 to be here, and I think I am the moderator of the panel  
12 because I am the oldest person in the room and actually  
13 lived through much of the seventies struggles over  
14 energy policy. We are going to hear from a  
15 distinguished group of four people today, with different  
16 perspectives on the problems that we face today and  
17 their relationship to problems of the past.

18           I have asked each speaker to talk about 20  
19 minutes, with their presentation, and then we would like  
20 to entertain questions for about ten minutes on that  
21 presentation, so the audience gets a chance to interact  
22 when the material is fresh in their minds.

23           We will start off with the eminent guru of  
24 energy policy and energy history, Daniel Yergin.

25           MR. YERGIN: Thank you, Darius.

1           Ladies and gentlemen, I am very pleased to be  
2 here this morning to join this conference. I want to  
3 thank the organizers, particularly John and Chris, for  
4 putting together the program and putting together this  
5 particular panel, which does give us the opportunity to  
6 look and put a historical context around the issues that  
7 we are going to be talking about today.

8           I think, looking at the agenda, we recognize the  
9 importance of this conference. Energy is a big  
10 question. There is a recurrent history of disruptions,  
11 in the past, and no doubt in the future, that set the  
12 context for a lot of the controversy that surrounds  
13 energy. And so, to use this few days, as I think the  
14 Chairman said, to put a whole semester into three days  
15 is very useful for all of us.

16           The Chairman underlined the role and the  
17 importance of the FTC in the energy questions, with its  
18 focus on competition, ensuring competition, and  
19 protecting consumers. That is why it is particularly  
20 appropriate to bring this perspective to bear.

21           The Chairman's remarks also highlighted the  
22 importance of this agency in ensuring competition and  
23 protecting consumers. In addition, markets are economic  
24 systems that, unlike other kinds of systems, actually  
25 depend upon confidence. They depend upon trust, they

1 depend upon credibility, they depend upon the quality of  
2 markets and how they work. And, so, it is very  
3 important in terms of energy markets to address these  
4 questions.

5 I was also struck that the Chairman put the  
6 international context around it, which is the kind of  
7 growth that we are seeing in the world. There are so  
8 many different ways to look at it. Today, about 40  
9 million barrels a day of oil move around the world in  
10 tankers. Within 15 years, that could be almost 70  
11 million barrels a day.

12 At CERA, we did a new study, called Gasoline and  
13 the American People, which has a lot of the numbers that  
14 cover the whole history of gasoline. But one set of  
15 numbers really seemed to me to summarize the global  
16 challenge that we are in, and that is the number of cars  
17 per thousand people. In the United States, we have  
18 achieved a state of nirvana, we have more cars than  
19 people to drive them. We have 1,148 cars for every  
20 thousand eligible drivers.

21 The other industrial countries are up there.  
22 Japan has about 600, France has about 700, Brazil has  
23 137. India has 11 cars per thousand potential drivers,  
24 and China, nine. So, that tells you something about the  
25 growth in global markets and what an important factor

1 that will be, and thus, why we need to keep that in mind  
2 and think in a global context as we look to the future  
3 and not just think in terms of the United States.

4 The underlying question for our panel is about  
5 markets, how well they work or do not work, how they  
6 function, and particularly in terms of energy,  
7 particularly in terms of oil, and to what degree can we  
8 rely on the workings of markets. These have been  
9 questions of acrimony and debate for many, many years.  
10 So, what we are going to try and do this morning, in our  
11 panel, is look at history and say what have we learned  
12 from history.

13 The Chairman pointed to some of those lessons of  
14 history and the FTC studies that underline them, and  
15 when I talk about the importance of the FTC, we  
16 recognize the importance of its role and the  
17 contribution and the dedication of the FTC staff to  
18 meeting this mission.

19 When we look to the history of energy markets,  
20 we can observe that actually markets are pretty  
21 effective, they respond pretty fast. The political  
22 response, however, can hinder economic responses. You  
23 pay a price that may not be immediately visible to  
24 consumers, but it is a significant price. There is much  
25 to be said for letting markets resolve problems. Yet it

1 is often politically very difficult to resist the  
2 imperative or the pressures for intervention, and that  
3 is part of where part of this whole tension comes from.

4 Why? Why the recurrent focus on energy markets  
5 in particular? I think part of it just has to do with  
6 deep suspicion, suspicion of markets of supply and  
7 demand, how it works. You see that again and again.  
8 When I was writing The Prize, the history that I wrote  
9 of the oil business, I would see these same patterns  
10 repeat themselves again and again. And yet at the same  
11 time, I would see the power of supply and demand. There  
12 are, I don't know, hundreds, those who have read it,  
13 maybe thousands of characters in the Prize, but  
14 sometimes I think the only two characters who really  
15 count is one named supply and one named demand, because  
16 you see that that drives the situation.

17 But why the recurrent focus? Because of crisis,  
18 because of scale, because of size, because of  
19 international links, because the upstream operates to  
20 manage risk through consortia around the world, and  
21 further, and the Chairman underlined it this morning,  
22 the centrality to the economy, the ubiquity of energy,  
23 indeed, the visibility.

24 So, let's think about the historical context. A  
25 good place to begin is with the most famous antitrust

1 case in history, and that, of course, was the antitrust  
2 case that was brought against the Standard Oil Trust,  
3 the very emblem of monopoly. It was on May 11th, 1911,  
4 in an somnolent, stuffy, oppressively hot courtroom not  
5 far from here that Chief Justice Edward White delivered  
6 the famous decision breaking up Standard Oil, applying  
7 the rule of reason. He said that the trust indeed  
8 engaged in restraint of trade and should be broken up,  
9 and indeed it was.

10 But what is interesting, this was actually  
11 before the age of gasoline, and certainly before the era  
12 of the gasoline station. Gasoline at that time was sold  
13 out of general stores. And what people do not know or  
14 often forget is that Standard Oil became this great  
15 trust, this great monopoly, as a lighting vendor. It  
16 sold lighting, and in fact, that business was in the  
17 process of being put out of business by the arrival of  
18 electricity.

19 In the years immediately after that is when we  
20 got into the age of gasoline, and it happened really  
21 fast. In the U.S., in 1914, there were 1.2 million  
22 vehicles; six years later, there were 9.2 million  
23 vehicles. Gasoline demand went up really fast. The  
24 earliest Congressional investigation of gasoline prices  
25 that I could find was in 1923 after a run-up in prices.

1 The Committee Chairman, Senator Robert "Fighting Bob" La  
2 Follette, predicted that if a few great oil companies  
3 were permitted to continue to "manipulate" oil prices  
4 for the next few years, the country would soon be paying  
5 a dollar a gallon.

6 As it turned out, within four years, motorists  
7 in Los Angeles were paying ten cents a gallon. Markets  
8 worked, and the country was on the way to a great  
9 surplus.

10 Let's fast forward now to the 1970s, and what  
11 happened, and what lessons to draw from it. Let me  
12 offer a clue, and that clue is comparing 1967 and 1973.  
13 In 1967, during the Six-Day War, the Arab oil exporters  
14 said, we will use the oil weapon, we will have an  
15 embargo. They implemented an embargo and it flopped.

16 Just a few years later, 1973, another war,  
17 embargo, prices quadrupled. What changed? What changed  
18 was supply and demand. What set the stage for the  
19 crisis? An extraordinarily rapid growth in global  
20 demand, a very tight market. By 1973, people were  
21 switching to oil because it was a fuel for economic  
22 growth, in Japan and many other countries. Also, by the  
23 way, for environmental reasons. Consolidated Edison in  
24 New York switched from coal to oil, wanted that clean  
25 oil from Nigeria to get away from dirty coal, as it was



1     then.

2             So, you had a very tight market. In late  
3     September 1973, the Japanese prime minister said, we  
4     will have an oil crisis within ten years, he was  
5     convinced, and it came within ten days, and that was a  
6     famous shock. But it had two overlays that added to it.  
7     One was what today would be called resource nationalism,  
8     then maybe north/south confrontation, but the desire of  
9     the resource-holding countries to take back ownership of  
10    the concessions and to, also, change dramatically the  
11    revenue split.

12            The second thing, of course, was the  
13    Arab-Israeli conflict and the use of the oil weapon.  
14    So, as I said, prices went up, they quadrupled, and then  
15    just a few years later, the Iranian Revolution, it seems  
16    about every 25 years there is a crisis in Iran, 1979 and  
17    1981, and oil prices doubled again.

18            What was the result? The result was what the  
19    head of the Federal Energy Office called a "one-time  
20    supply curtailment", otherwise known as gas lines, the  
21    iconic gas lines. And I think sometimes as we see the  
22    film on TV whenever prices go up, we see the footage of  
23    gas lines, that people remember the gas lines even who  
24    were only toddlers at the time, or may not have even  
25    been born, they had become so iconic.

1           And yet, and research by the U.S. Government  
2 including a report by the Justice Department,  
3 established that these gas lines were self-inflicted.  
4 They were the result of allocations and price controls.  
5 The Nixon administration put price controls on the  
6 general economy because inflation had reached 5 percent,  
7 and then kept them on oil and gas. So, what you had is  
8 gasoline in parts of the country where you did not need  
9 it, like the countryside, but not in the cities, so you  
10 could not buy the gasoline in the cities to get to the  
11 countryside.

12           So, what did you get? You got panic, you got  
13 the feeling of tertiary inventories, otherwise known as  
14 your gasoline tank in your car, and people went around  
15 from having one-third of their car tank filled, to  
16 two-thirds. States said, oh, you can only fill up with  
17 \$5, so that meant people spent more time in lines. Some  
18 people, when they just were a little bit down, would go  
19 out and buy a dollar worth of gasoline so that the lines  
20 got longer. It turned out that gasoline lines begat  
21 gasoline lines, because you used seven-tenths of a  
22 gallon of gasoline to wait an hour in a gasoline line.  
23 So, you added another 150,000 barrels a day to the  
24 demand.

25           You had panic buying by companies as well. As

1 one company said, 'We are bidding for our lives'. You  
2 had the rumors and the suspicion that there were tankers  
3 circling in the waters offshore. And you had  
4 innumerable investigation. And yet, how fast those  
5 markets shifted. The combination of market responses  
6 and policy decisions, fuel efficiency, the Alaska  
7 pipeline, the two big things, fuel shifting in the  
8 utility sector around the world and companies stepped up  
9 their hunt for non-OPEC oil.

10 It certainly left, though, that concept of  
11 gouging, "taking advantage of markets" -- not  
12 understanding the problems of service station owners who  
13 have to worry about buying fuel next week or next month.

14 Now, another example from the power side is the  
15 California crisis of 2000-2001. Here, too, we see the  
16 power of supply and demand. It is not the customary  
17 narrative that you may hear, but what happened?  
18 California was a state in a state of waiting for a  
19 crisis. It had estranged deregulation, deregulation of  
20 wholesale market, but not the retail market. It was set  
21 up in 1994 during a recession when people did not think  
22 about growth. Then you went into a period of very high  
23 growth.

24 California's economy grew by almost 30 percent,  
25 electricity demand by about 25 percent. But there were

1 no new power plants, they could not be sited, and there  
2 were no economic signals to build them. And then you  
3 had the rest of the west and Canada being used as an  
4 energy farm, which is fine until the drought hit. So,  
5 it was a situation waiting for a crisis anyway, driven  
6 by supply and demand.

7 Now, what I want to do, in the last part of my  
8 remarks, is talk about a contrast that shows markets  
9 working and what we can learn from it. And that is not  
10 long ago. That is the summer and fall of 2005,  
11 Hurricane Katrina, Hurricane Rita, knocked out 21  
12 percent of U.S. oil supply, 19 percent of natural gas  
13 supply, pipelines were down, refineries were down,  
14 electricity was down, and gasoline prices spiked steeply  
15 twice after the hurricane.

16 And the expectation, even for those who had not  
17 lived through them, was that the iconic gas lines were  
18 going to come back. There were rumors of shortage, a  
19 building of panic. We saw the pictures on TV of  
20 gasoline stations, lines beginning to build up. One of  
21 the ambassadors here from one of the Asian countries  
22 called me and said that she needed to leave the country  
23 and she heard that Dulles Airport was about to run out  
24 of jet fuel and how to get out of the country. I am not  
25 sure what I was supposed to do about it, but I said, do

1 not panic. And what happened? There was surprisingly  
2 quick adjustment to what was, in fact, a major  
3 disruption.

4 The International Energy Agency's sharing  
5 mechanism, which was not designed for disruption in the  
6 United States, but was used for that, was used. Not in  
7 a big way, but enough to send a message, a clear  
8 message. "Do not panic". Two regulatory relaxations  
9 were made, one about the Jones Act and shipping, and the  
10 other about boutique gasoline. Supplies started to move  
11 around, decentralized decision making worked, and prices  
12 came down much more swiftly than people would have  
13 expected.

14 So, let me suggest the lessons: There is a lot  
15 to be said for not letting short-term regulation,  
16 ill-considered regulatory intervention, get in the way  
17 of markets responding with the ingenuity that they can  
18 bring.

19 So, one lesson is, in fact, the importance  
20 during disruptions or crisis of regulatory flexibility.  
21 We have to deal with the question of what is price?  
22 Price goes up, it is a packet of information, it tells  
23 people, "bring forth more supply". It tells other  
24 people to maybe car pool, consolidate your trips, take  
25 some of the pressure off demand, and maybe even think

1 about what vehicle you buy next.

2 The FTC has to deal with it, the question of,  
3 well, what does this word "gouging" actually mean, and  
4 do you want to let prices in markets send signals or do  
5 you want to, in fact, accentuate disruptions?

6 There will be shortages and disruptions in the  
7 future. So it is important to have an institutional  
8 memory. I think it is important with appropriate  
9 antitrust safeguards to permit the exchange of  
10 information to understand where supplies and where  
11 disruptions are so that people can respond.

12 As the Chairman said, large, flexible and  
13 well-functioning markets are important for providing  
14 security by absorbing shock and allowing supply and  
15 demand to respond. And it is good to resist the  
16 temptations to intervene quickly, despite the intensity  
17 of political pressure, because these interventions,  
18 these pressures can backfire and slow the adjustment  
19 that you so urgently need during a disruption.

20 In conclusion, let me say, we will have future  
21 disruptions. We have a system, an international energy  
22 system for energy security that was developed in the  
23 1970s and refined since then. We need to make two big  
24 changes. We need to bring China and India into it  
25 because of that global growth dimension, and we need to

1 pay attention to infrastructure and we need to pay  
2 attention to the supply chain.

3 In this period now with high prices, there is a  
4 sense of vulnerability, because markets are tight,  
5 although not as tight as they were in 2004 and 2005.  
6 2004 and 2005, they were tighter than they were on the  
7 eve of the 1973 crisis, but oil prices have less  
8 leverage over the economy.

9 We have had good growth, which would not have  
10 been expected necessarily a couple of years ago. There  
11 is a lot of geopolitical risk out there, and will  
12 continue to be. We have seen it with Iran. Iran  
13 probably in the two weeks after they took the prisoners  
14 of the British sailors and Marines, plus some changes in  
15 the U.S. gasoline market, tightness as the spring  
16 approaches and summer, Iran probably made an extra \$200  
17 million because of price going up during those two  
18 weeks. And there probably will be more crisis with  
19 Iran, or with other countries.

20 I want to stress that there is risk there, and  
21 that is why it is very important to have this conference  
22 and to be thinking about these questions.

23 But as a final point, will these market  
24 conditions last forever? We can point to the China  
25 factor, which is a very powerful factor on all commodity

1 markets, and will be followed by the India factor, and  
2 that that is something that is going to be a very major  
3 part of the overall global equation for some time.

4           Something I do not agree with, which is this  
5 kind of spirit now of the end of technology, that this  
6 time it is over. I have heard that before. We heard  
7 Secretary Bodman so effectively talk about the drivers  
8 of technological change in the energy picture. But  
9 there is this sense, too, that people feel markets will  
10 not respond. But when I look out and see what I have  
11 called the "Great Bubbling", all of the effort that  
12 Secretary Bodman spoke about, in terms of new  
13 technology, all along the energy spectrum, I think that  
14 that will have more of an impact. Shirley Jackson will  
15 be speaking about it in her remarks and it is something  
16 that she has focused on. That is a very hopeful sign.

17           So, when people say we are where we are and  
18 markets are not responding and we are in an era of  
19 permanent shortage, I think of two things: I think of  
20 history, the history that I have just outlined. And I  
21 think about how markets work. And so when people say  
22 markets will not respond, I wonder.

23           Thank you.

24           MR. GASKINS: Now we have time for some  
25 questions specifically to Dan. As the moderator, I want



1 to ask him the first one, and that is --

2 MR. YERGIN: I thought I could sit down.

3 MR. GASKINS: You can stand there or you can sit  
4 down.

5 My question is, given your historic perspective,  
6 how would you evaluate the various government policies  
7 that we now have towards corn-based ethanol? Do you  
8 think that this is a program that makes sense in terms  
9 of the history?

10 MR. YERGIN: Is that a leading question?

11 MR. GASKINS: No, I would not say that, it is  
12 just an honest question.

13 MR. YERGIN: Okay, okay. Well, it turns out  
14 there is a long history here, too, a much longer history  
15 than I think people know. I think you know very well it  
16 is driven by a number of different imperatives. At the  
17 end of the day, ethanol has replaced NTBE in the  
18 gasoline pool, and I think that we will get up to about  
19 10 percent of gasoline coming form corn -- based  
20 ethanol. But there are very definite limits in terms of  
21 corn-based ethanol.

22 You see it with livestock growers and dairy  
23 farmers, you see it in the tortilla crisis in Mexico.  
24 And so, the boundaries are there. Markets respond  
25 sometimes faster than you think, and we are getting a

1 pretty fast response on ethanol, corn-based ethanol, and  
2 I think getting up to the limits. We can sort of see  
3 about 10 percent of the gasoline pool is probably about  
4 as far as we can get. Maybe about a million barrels a  
5 day.

6 One hears ethanol described in terms of billions  
7 of gallons a year, and I would urge, to get it into a  
8 comparative framework, to divide by 365 and 42 to get it  
9 into a million barrels a day, to kind of see the impact,  
10 and we are probably, what, this year we will have, maybe  
11 half a million barrels of day of ethanol in the pool.  
12 But there is absolutely no definite limit there, and as  
13 with other things that happen with markets, it may be  
14 coming faster than might be thought.

15 DR. JACKSON: Dan, as usual, excellent remarks.  
16 Can markets themselves help to restrain or mitigate  
17 geopolitical risk?

18 MR. YERGIN: The question is, can markets  
19 themselves help to restrain or mitigate geopolitical  
20 risk. I think so. I think if they are large, flexible  
21 liquid markets, that can absorb the body blow, and then  
22 adjust to it, yes. If markets are more balkanized,  
23 there is less flexibility, more rigidity, it is harder  
24 for them to adjust.

25 It is a question, we will need to ask, as the

1 LNG market grows larger, and as we go -- although  
2 talking about energy independence -- from importing  
3 about 3 percent of our natural gas demand in the form of  
4 LNG to maybe 25 percent by 2020. That will be a  
5 question that we will have to ask. But I would say the  
6 flexibility of markets, the ability to move supplies  
7 around with ease, if you are going to be part of global  
8 markets, is part of the insurance policy of those  
9 markets.

10 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Dan, one of the interesting  
11 phenomena that has taken place over the last couple of  
12 years is an attempt, both by the Congress, the so-called  
13 NOPEC, and also these various court cases that kind of  
14 extend the U.S. antitrust philosophy of views towards  
15 sovereign countries to go after OPEC or various  
16 entities, and I am just wondering whether you have given  
17 any thought to what the implications of these things  
18 they are attempting to do are.

19 MR. YERGIN: I think the relations and the  
20 importance of the relationships with exporting countries  
21 that are part of this global market is something  
22 important. The quality of our relations with those  
23 countries is also part of our energy security. It is a  
24 part of our overall formulations. And I think the  
25 courts have ruled that these are sovereign countries,

1 and therefore, you cannot apply this in an  
2 extraterritorial fashion.

3 I think it is complex to, at one time, be  
4 pursuing these issues in courts, and at the other time,  
5 asking these countries to invest, expand capacity, open  
6 the door to further investment. So, I think these kind  
7 of initiatives really do have to be seen in the context  
8 of the overall relationship. There is a reason for  
9 sovereign immunity because of complexity of the overall  
10 relationship.

11 In the back?

12 MR. SLOCUM: Hi, Mr. Yergin, I am Tyson Slocum  
13 Director of the Energy Program at Public Citizen. You  
14 indicated that the problem in California was an issue of  
15 supply and demand and that had only California  
16 liberalized the retail sector as they did the wholesale  
17 sector, then I think the crisis would not have happened.

18 MR. YERGIN: Well, that is only part of what I  
19 said.

20 MR. SLOCUM: Well, the City of San Diego  
21 actually was fully exposed to the wholesale market for  
22 several months, and so, if you had a wholesale  
23 liberalization of the retail market and you had the  
24 manipulation of the wholesale market by companies like  
25 Enron, that were intentionally taking power plants

1 off-line, do you think that is an adequate pass-through  
2 in a functioning market?

3 MR. YERGIN: Well, as I said, I think that you  
4 should start with supply and demand, which is a state  
5 when you have your electricity demand grow by almost 25  
6 percent, no new capacity, you cannot build plants and no  
7 price signals to encourage the construction of plants,  
8 very difficult to site plants. Therefore, the strategy  
9 is rely on the rest of the west to solve your problems,  
10 and then the climate intervenes and you have a drought,  
11 you are going to have a problem.

12 So, I think people extrapolate from what is  
13 happening at that particular time, and in 1994, there  
14 was a sense of recession, and no one really thought very  
15 much that there would be the very rapid growth.

16 Yes, sir?

17 MR. GRAMLICH: Rob Gramlich, American Wind  
18 Energy Association. I wonder if you agree with the view  
19 I have heard Thomas Friedman express, the New York Times  
20 columnist, that the democratic movements globally move  
21 sort of in a negative correlation, I guess, to oil  
22 prices, and so, now we are seeing higher oil prices, we  
23 are seeing reverses from the democratic movements in  
24 places like Russia and other countries.

25 MR. YERGIN: There are many factors that go into

1 that. I think you can look at other parts of the world  
2 as well. There is an economic cost to high prices,  
3 there is also a geopolitical cost, and I think we are  
4 seeing that geopolitical cost. We do not have to look  
5 only to the eastern hemisphere, we can look to the  
6 western hemisphere and see that.

7 There is quite a spectrum among countries that  
8 are exporters of oil and gas, and so, I find it a little  
9 hard to generalize, just as I find it hard to generalize  
10 about national oil companies, which people are doing,  
11 because it is a whole spectrum. But, look at Iran.  
12 Iran made \$19 billion from oil exports in 2002; in 2006,  
13 they made about \$60 billion. Clearly what happens with  
14 prices affects their international posture.

15 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Just picking up on that  
16 question, and this is not a political question, but an  
17 economic question, a lot of focus obviously on the war  
18 in Iraq, and withdrawal and withdrawal dates, et cetera.  
19 Can you tell us your view from the perspective of the  
20 oil markets, the impact of the present war in Iraq, the  
21 impact of potential withdrawals in the very near future,  
22 military withdrawals, and what that all means for world  
23 oil markets.

24 MR. YERGIN: Well, I have not looked in a few  
25 weeks, but I believe Iraq's output is, and maybe

1 somebody in the room knows, it is still below what it  
2 was --

3 MR. LUFT: 2.2.

4 MR. YERGIN: 2.2. Its output and its exports  
5 are 1.9, something like that.

6 MR. LUFT: Yes, exports, 2.2.

7 MR. YERGIN: So, there were expectations in some  
8 circles that Iraq would be six million barrels a day,  
9 you know, very high numbers, and I think even if there  
10 was security there and large scale investment, there are  
11 long lead times there. And some of the fields have been  
12 damaged over many years and would need to maybe even  
13 have their output brought down before they can be  
14 brought back again.

15 So, Iraq is not on the side lines, but its  
16 reserve position is much greater than its position in  
17 the marketplace.

18 AUDIENCE MEMBER: So, does that argue that  
19 really would not be, from an oil perspective, an  
20 international market perspective significance?

21 MR. YERGIN: There would be great interest once  
22 one could invest with security and put one's people in  
23 with security, and I think you would see companies from  
24 all over the world, in very interesting groupings,  
25 coming in together to try and develop that.

1           I think the Iraqis are advancing in terms of  
2 their oil law, but they will be wanting the same kind of  
3 terms that other countries want as well and are seeking.

4           So, I just think you are not likely to see a  
5 quick spurt in output, you might see some increase, but  
6 it really needs a five or six or seven-year investment  
7 time horizon to start to achieve a kind of potential  
8 that it has not achieved really for many, many years.

9           AUDIENCE MEMBER: And if I could follow up,  
10 there is no significant impact on the flip side? If  
11 let's say we withdrew and the security situation got  
12 worse and that affected the oil fields, would that have  
13 any impact?

14           MR. YERGIN: In Iraq -- and Gal maybe will  
15 address this -- if there was a chaotic situation and  
16 output went down, that would be reflected in the market.  
17 There are several things you could point to.

18           If you are saying what is on the agenda to  
19 watch, it is Iraq, Iran, Nigeria, and of course, what  
20 happens with hurricanes. Those would be what would be  
21 among the top risks.

22           MR. GASKINS: Take one more question.

23           MR. GOLDBERG: If you fast forward 20 years from  
24 now, are we going to be facing a natural gas OPEC?

25           MR. YERGIN: That's in today's news. You do not



1 have to look out 20 years from now, and maybe we will  
2 get into more discussion. I think it is a  
3 different market. I think you will have, in one way or  
4 another, an association of gas exporters. They already  
5 have it. It is inevitable that they will do it.

6 One thing that is different between LNG and the  
7 oil market is that LNG is a very capital intensive  
8 business. Out of, let's say, a \$6 billion investment  
9 over \$5 billion would really be in the upstream and in  
10 the tankers. And, so, I think that creates a constraint  
11 of its own.

12 Also, you have a lot of pipeline gas around the  
13 world. So, I have trouble envisioning an OPEC-like  
14 structure, but I think the gas exporters, as we move  
15 towards global prices, they will all be paying attention  
16 to what their competitors are offering.

17 One thing that is also worth noting, you may  
18 have seen, I think it is in today's paper, the story  
19 that windfall profits are kind of dissipating that were  
20 much talked about, and again, this is kind of how things  
21 respond, which has gotten much less attention, and this  
22 is affecting oil along with everything else, is that  
23 while prices have gone up, costs have gone up  
24 dramatically, too, to develop an oil and gas field, a  
25 major project today. We at CERA and IHS have created a

1 new index, and those costs are 64 percent over the last  
2 30 months. So, I think that the timing of LNG  
3 developments and many other things are affected by these  
4 increases which reflect a tightness and a shortage of  
5 people and equipment, and which will also take some time  
6 to respond and bring forth those kind of new supplies.  
7 So, thank you.

8 MR. GASKINS: I think that the last two  
9 questions are a good segue into Gal's presentation. So,  
10 Gal Luft.

11 MR. LUFT: Good morning, everybody. Thank you  
12 again for this production. When you talk about history  
13 and the relevancy to the future, it seems that nothing  
14 is really changing. I remember just before the invasion  
15 of Iraq, comparing the newspapers back in 2002 and '03  
16 to those of 1916, and the same questions of who is going  
17 to control Kirkuk and Mosul, and now you read the  
18 newspapers today, threats against oil shipments in the  
19 Strait of Hormuz and resource nationalism, and it makes  
20 you think that things do not really change that much,  
21 particularly when it comes to oil, because as long as we  
22 are dependent on oil to the degree that we are, and we  
23 will be dependent for a very long time, we will be  
24 interconnected with the peculiarities of the Middle  
25 East.

1           I know that a lot of people have invested a lot  
2 of efforts to pacify this region and to make it more  
3 stable and more secure, trying all kind of methods. All  
4 of them really came to some very poor results, and we  
5 are today then experiencing in Middle East that -- I do  
6 not think anybody could make the argument that the  
7 Middle East today is more stable, more secure, more  
8 hopeful than it used to be.

9           So, to me, perhaps the main lesson that I could  
10 draw from the 1970s is that we need to almost factor in,  
11 into our future calculation, that the Middle East will  
12 continue to be a problematic area. I think that  
13 particularly in the past five years, and there is no  
14 question that our relations with the Muslim world today  
15 leave much to be desired, that really have an impact on  
16 energy, our energy behavior, energy needs, because by  
17 the end of the day, almost 75 percent of the world oil  
18 reserves are in the hands of Muslims, and that is not  
19 going to change as long as we are dependent on oil.

20           Now, the Middle East and the Muslim world are  
21 changing, and I am being asked all the time, you know,  
22 what does it mean, for example, for the world after the  
23 energy market, that the Sunnis and the Shiites are  
24 killing each other and they do not like each other and  
25 all these divides that we see happening? There is a

1 subtext there as well, and even though Sunnis are the  
2 majority and Shiites are only about, what, 15 percent of  
3 the Muslim world, if you zoom into the Middle East, you  
4 see that -- or to the areas of the Muslim world which  
5 really matters, which is the Persian Gulf, you see that  
6 the Shiites are 75 percent of the population.

7 Furthermore, if you look at the control over  
8 reserves, or, in other words, you see the places in the  
9 world with Shiites actually happen to live, they live on  
10 top of 45 percent of the world's oil reserves. So, all  
11 these things that happen geopolitically are important,  
12 and the subtext here, when you have a growing divide  
13 between Sunnis and Shiites and a Shiite order is  
14 threatening to challenge what we call the Sunni order,  
15 there is an economic subtext there, and we need to  
16 understand that this subtext will have some impact on us  
17 as well.

18 One other thing I think that has happened since  
19 the 1970s is that energy producers have sort of gotten a  
20 taste of their own medicine in the sense that they lost  
21 their appetite to use the oil weapon the way that they  
22 did in 1973 and 1974, which was with the exception of  
23 Russia's latest gambit, we did not see any attempt since  
24 1973 to use the oil weapon in a way that it was used in  
25 the form of an embargo, a prolonged embargo. Even

1     though there were some very nasty things happening in  
2     the Middle East, 1973 was not the last Arab-Israeli war.  
3     There was an invasion of Lebanon; there was an  
4     infantada; there were all kinds of some very tense  
5     moments, and yet we did not see any attempt by Arab  
6     countries to re-use the oil weapon.

7             Now, what does it mean for the future, I am not  
8     so sure, because energy markets are all unfortunately  
9     not free markets, and unfortunately, when we talk about  
10    the old seven sisters, you know, today we know that they  
11    are the seven dwarfs, and the real players in the oil  
12    market are the governments, and governments have this  
13    nasty tendency, as Barbara Tuchman very eloquently wrote  
14    about, have a tendency to act against their own  
15    self-interests sometimes, including our own U.S.  
16    Government from time to time, but that is something that  
17    we need to sort of almost take as a given, that from  
18    time to time, countries may decide to do things that we  
19    look at it and say, "How could they be so stupid?"

20            Even if they do this, I think that the  
21    implications for the oil market will not be as  
22    catastrophic as they were before, particularly because  
23    countries that sell oil need oil revenues, and they are  
24    heavily dependent on these revenues to sustain a very  
25    large body of very fast-growing population.

1           What I am much more worried about is the  
2 emergence of a new cast of characters that are beginning  
3 to play a more important role in global energy markets,  
4 and these are the non-state actors. These are the  
5 characters that did not exist back in 1973. In 1973, we  
6 had a bunch of governments that sat on the spigot, and  
7 they decided that from a certain point, there would be  
8 less supply, and they did it, and if they kept it going  
9 for a while and then they resumed production, and that  
10 was all history.

11           What we are seeing today is somewhat a very  
12 different phenomena, and Dan Yergin just raised the  
13 issue of Iraq. I want to tell you that one of the  
14 reasons that Iraq is not producing the 5 or 6 million  
15 barrels of oil -- and there is no real reason why they  
16 shouldn't, because Iraq, after all, sits on a huge pile  
17 of conventional crude, there is no problem of reserve,  
18 most of the country has not even been explored -- but  
19 the reason that we see such poor performance coming out  
20 of Iraq is because we have had a sustained campaign of  
21 sabotage against the country's production facilities,  
22 pipeline, refineries, and pumping stations, you name it  
23 in an attempt to make sure that two things do not happen  
24 to them.

25           Number one, that the country does not attract

1 investment, and without investment you cannot really do  
2 anything; and number two, to make sure that production  
3 is kept low so that oil prices continue to remain high.  
4 What I'm referring to is the tendency of the Jihadist  
5 movement today to look more and more into using economic  
6 tools, what they view as economic tools, to advance  
7 their agenda.

8 I'm saying that based on hundreds of  
9 communications that we have intercepted from Jihadist  
10 website, from bin Laden, Abu Musab Al-Zarqawi, you name  
11 it, all of the membership of the Jihadist movement  
12 talking day and night about the fact that part of the  
13 strategy to prevail in what they see as the war against  
14 us, against the west, is to use what they call economic  
15 Jihad, and the notion of economic Jihad basically says  
16 that if you want to bring down a super power, you go  
17 after its economy.

18 Now, one of the things that they tried to do on  
19 9/11 is to fly planes into economic targets. That  
20 becomes very difficult today with our security, with the  
21 INS and the FBI and everything that we have done since  
22 9/11, but what is very easy to do is to go after oil  
23 targets. All you have to do is just pack a few pounds  
24 of explosives and get a few camels and go to somewhere,  
25 some pipeline out there, and blow it up, and then you

1 see the next thing, you have oil prices go up, and you  
2 get sort of instant gratification.

3           When we looked at the world market, I think it  
4 was end of 2005 -- or just beginning of 2006, sorry, and  
5 we looked at how much oil is actually being lost as a  
6 result of politically motivated sabotage? These are not  
7 thefts; these are not things that happen in Africa when  
8 somebody goes and steals a few barrels of oil just to  
9 sell it on the black market. This is politically  
10 motivated sabotage.

11           The numbers then were at times edging on 1  
12 million barrels a day, as in 1 million barrels a day  
13 that was lost from the market, because people who were  
14 politically motivated made sure that this oil would not  
15 reach the global market. It served them very well in  
16 the sense that it drives all the prices up, so when oil  
17 prices go up, more money flows to a government or  
18 countries where you have a large constituency that  
19 support the Jihadist causes, and then the money sort of  
20 filters down their way, and more important, the west is  
21 getting weaker and poorer, and our economy is bleeding.

22           Now, I am saying this is not a fringe phenomena,  
23 and it is something that we can live with today, but I  
24 want to take you to one of those moments in history that  
25 the world could have held its breath, and that was in



1 February of 2006. In one week in February of 2006, the  
2 week started with a declaration of war in the Niger  
3 Delta by a group called MEND, the Movement For  
4 Emancipation of the Niger Delta, took about 200,000  
5 barrels off the market, a series of attacks, kidnapping,  
6 et cetera, and that was the beginning of the week.

7 Two days later, there was an attack on the  
8 al-Askari Mosque in Iraq, the Golden Dome Mosque, which  
9 is arguably one of the most holiest of places for the  
10 Shiites, and the thought at the moment was that this is  
11 going to spark a civil war in Iraq, and even the 2 or 2  
12 and a half million barrels that Iraq is producing might  
13 disappear from the market.

14 Then happened something very interesting, which  
15 I believe was not coincidental, the choice of the date  
16 that it happened, because it happened a day after the  
17 attack on the mosque in Samarra. Two suicide trucks  
18 drove into Abqaiq, a processing facility in Saudi  
19 Arabia, in an attempt to damage the facility, and Abqaiq  
20 is one of the largest processing facility or the largest  
21 processing facility in the world. It is a strategic  
22 location in Saudi Arabia, and Saudi Arabia is the source  
23 of our spare capacity. It is an important producer, and  
24 if something bad happens there, it affects the entire  
25 market.

1           Now, why am I so interested in this case? Not  
2 because of the fact that there was a terror attack  
3 against an oil installation; it happens all the time. I  
4 am interested in this case because these were actual  
5 suicide bombers. These were people who were willing to  
6 sacrifice their lives -- not to kill westerners, not to  
7 kill Saudis -- they were willing to sacrifice their  
8 lives to take oil off the market. These were economic  
9 Jihadists, these were oil kamikazes, who were willing to  
10 do something that we cannot even understand for an  
11 economic motivation.

12           Now, we were very lucky that week, but what  
13 would have happened if we had had a successful attack  
14 against a place like Abqaiq or Rastinora or any of the  
15 big facility in the Gulf? What would have happened  
16 instead if one of those Boeing 747s that crashed into  
17 the World Trade Center, we would have had today a Boeing  
18 747 crashing, taking off Dubai or, I don't know, one of  
19 the near airports, and crashing into Rastinora, for  
20 example?

21           That tells us that we are dealing with a very  
22 different type of threats. It is no longer the  
23 government actors as much as the non-state actors that  
24 are calling the shots today, and it is true for the oil  
25 market, it is true for anything else, it is true for,

1 you know, a guy like Hassan Asmala, you can make -- or  
2 Osama bin Laden, you can make the case that they are  
3 making Middle East policy more than the King of Saudi  
4 Arabia or Hosni Mubarak or Oyo El-Dormid or even George  
5 Bush.

6 That is something that we need to realize is  
7 going to be with us as long as the motivation is there,  
8 and we need to find ways to protect ourselves in the  
9 sense that we create alternative liquidity mechanisms to  
10 those that we have today, and we have not done that,  
11 with the exception of the United States has built itself  
12 a pretty robust strategic petroleum reserve, which is  
13 one of the good lessons of the 1970s that we have some  
14 cushion in case something happens, but the rest of the  
15 world needs to follow suit.

16 I mean, it is not enough that we have the  
17 reserve if the rest of the world -- particularly in the  
18 developing countries. I mean, we often forget about the  
19 developing countries, they are the ones that are  
20 suffering the most when something bad happens in the oil  
21 market, and many of those developing countries still  
22 have debts that go back to the 1970s that they have not  
23 recovered from.

24 We need to realize that we have some  
25 responsibility in building this kind of liquidity

1 mechanism, and we cannot only look out for ourselves.  
2 You know, I applaud President Bush for saying that he  
3 wants to double the strategic petroleum reserve and  
4 increase it from its current 700 million barrels to  
5 about 1 and a half billion barrels in about 20 years,  
6 but what I need to hear more is how do you see things  
7 work for the rest -- are we going to use this reserve to  
8 help Nicaragua or other countries in our neighborhood?  
9 Are we going to -- how is it going to work? And this  
10 whole notion of global responsibilities I think is what  
11 we need to see more of, in the sense of it is one thing  
12 that we need to protect ourselves, but we need to also  
13 remember that we have a role in stabilizing global  
14 markets as well.

15           What probably we will see is that as countries  
16 take note, they will see that, well, you know, nobody  
17 wants to be underinsured, and more and more countries  
18 will invest in their own strategic reserves and begin to  
19 buy oil and put it in the ground, and hence, creating  
20 additional demand in a market that is already quite  
21 tight. China is beginning to do it; India is beginning  
22 to do it; the Japanese are expanding; the Europeans;  
23 everybody is now getting quite nervous. Now, it does  
24 not look like a lot of oil, but when it adds up, when  
25 each country buys a little bit of oil to stick it

1 underground, it adds up to quite a lot.

2           There are things that we need to do other than  
3 that to increase our ability to sustain the kind of  
4 shocks, because, you know, it is not that shocks are  
5 going to stop our way of life. There is always a cost  
6 to these things, but you need to have a certain level of  
7 stability, and you need to have also an ability to  
8 sustain what we call the American way of life, which is  
9 so heavily dependent on oil. I mean, if you think about  
10 your carrots and your cucumbers and your food,  
11 everything is so energy-intensive. You know, any food  
12 item on the table travels about over a thousand miles,  
13 using petroleum.

14           One of the things that really amazes me that we  
15 failed to do since the 1970s, if you look at our  
16 electricity sector, one of our great achievements is  
17 that we almost do not produce electricity from oil  
18 today. We did in the 1970s. So, when Jimmy Carter  
19 said, you know, wear a sweater or turn off your air  
20 conditioner, it really made sense. You saved oil. If  
21 you saved electricity, you saved oil. This is over. We  
22 have willed the power sector for oil.

23           Therefore, by the way, a lot of people, when  
24 they talk about, "Oh, we need to reduce our dependence  
25 on oil, and, therefore, we need to build more solar

1 panels or wind turbine," this is nonsense. These things  
2 have nothing to do with oil today, totally separate. If  
3 you want to displace coal, that's a good idea; if you  
4 want to displace gas, that's a good idea, but solar and  
5 wind and all these things that are talked about are very  
6 nice, but not in the context of oil, even if, by the  
7 way, we move to electric cars.

8           So, the important thing is that what we do today  
9 is to begin to move to a transportation sector that is  
10 less oil-intensive, and if we produce cars today that  
11 can only run on gasoline, which is exactly the cars that  
12 we are putting on the road today, and assuming that the  
13 car today that comes on the road and will stay on the  
14 road for about 17 years, that is an average life cycle  
15 of an American car, that means that we are locking  
16 ourselves to petroleum for the next 17 years.

17           So, the single most important thing I think we  
18 need to do is to make sure that the cars that we put on  
19 the road today have a capability of running on something  
20 other than gasoline. Gasoline, too, diesel, too, but  
21 also something else. Whatever that something else is, I  
22 do not care. It could be ethanol, it could be methanol,  
23 it could be electricity, it could be bio-diesel, but if  
24 we continue to sustain a system, maintain a system in  
25 which the only transportation fuel that can play in the

1 marketplace is gasoline, we are preparing ourselves --  
2 we are going face a major problem in the future.

3 I think that fuel choice is something that is  
4 very much in line with the American thinking, and it is  
5 something very much in line with the values that the  
6 Federal Trade Commission is trying to promote, which is  
7 competition. It opens the door to competition. Today,  
8 the transportation sector is a monopolistic sector,  
9 because there is only one commodity, one beverage that  
10 can feed all the cars, and that needs to change.

11 Thank you.

12 MR. GASKINS: We have time for some questions.

13 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I was wondering, I have been  
14 surprised that I have not seen in the papers since the  
15 Iranians kidnapped those sailors that perhaps the  
16 reason -- I have been a little surprised that I have not  
17 seen in the papers that somebody's suggesting that the  
18 Iranians kidnapped the sailors in order to raise the oil  
19 price a few bucks. I was wondering what you think about  
20 that. It sounds like you would think that might be  
21 behind their doing it.

22 MR. LUFT: I cannot explain the Iranians  
23 behavior. I think it was not for that reason. I think  
24 it was maybe more of a way to test the resolve of the  
25 west. It is more of a test balloon. I do not think

1 that they did it for economic reasons, another half a  
2 billion dollars or quarter of a billion dollars. That  
3 is not going to make Hammadi Ajad happy, but I think  
4 that they really needed to see if we are -- if west as  
5 is resolved as it is, as tough as it is. I think that  
6 they pretty much learned that we are not interested in  
7 the fight, and there will be a follow-up.

8 MR. GASKINS: Other questions? Yes, one more.

9 MR. SLOCUM: Hi. First, I think it is critical  
10 to have more vehicles run on alternatives. Do you think  
11 the market will be able to implement the infrastructure  
12 necessary to provide those alternatives? And what do  
13 you think about increasing fuel economy standards as  
14 another goal?

15 MR. LUFT: I'm not so sure what is the  
16 infrastructure requirement for a flex-fuel car or to  
17 retrofit a pump to serve alternative fuel. It is  
18 something that has been going on. Oil companies have  
19 been retrofitting their pumps. They have done it  
20 several times for even when they move from one fuel to  
21 another.

22 Electricity, for example, plug-in hybrids,  
23 certainly do not require much of an infrastructure. So,  
24 the infrastructure challenge is only a challenge if you  
25 talk about things like hydrogen, which I am not



1 particularly a fan of, but other than that, as we can  
2 see in other countries that have introduced alcohol  
3 fuels, China is now setting aside an alcohol standard;  
4 they are doing methanol. Here in this country, we are  
5 more interested in ethanol, but whatever you decide to  
6 do, a pump is a pump. To retrofit a pump, it costs you  
7 about \$20,000. This is something that can be easily  
8 offset through some tax credits if the Government wants  
9 to help, but even without that, it can happen once you  
10 have the market beginning to build up.

11           The problem is that you need the cars. All  
12 those things will follow once you have the chicken. The  
13 chicken is the cars. The cars need to be able -- once  
14 you have enough cars out there, there will be people  
15 that will say, "Okay, I have millions of cars that can  
16 run on methanol or ethanol. Why not build a plant? Why  
17 not --" and then the gas station owner will say, "Okay,  
18 I can retrofit a few pumps here so I can serve the  
19 fuel."

20           But if we do not have the cars, if we do not  
21 have the flex-fuel mandate, then everything that we are  
22 talking about will be theoretical. You know, the  
23 Secretary of Energy can invest as much money, but -- in  
24 selling losic ethanol and all this, but if you do not  
25 have people that can buy it and use it, it will not

1 amount to anything. We do not want to be in a situation  
2 where we master a technology to produce a fuel and then  
3 we wait 15 years for the cars to come.

4 CAFE should be part of the equation, but I am  
5 not very clear whether the efficiency gains are really  
6 there and whether the politics for CAFE is really here.  
7 As you know, there are some severe opponents of this  
8 approach in Congress. The head of the Energy Committee  
9 in Congress is very opposed to it. I think that there  
10 is a lot of talk about it. I do not see much progress  
11 when it comes to a CAFE standard in the coming Congress.

12 MR. GASKINS: Thank you. I think we are --  
13 Doug, do you want to talk to us about future energy  
14 prices?

15 MR. ARENT: Thank you for inviting me. It is a  
16 pleasure to be here, and thank you for bearing with us  
17 through the first morning. I think these are the first  
18 slides that you are going to see of the first few days,  
19 so hopefully they are of interest, and we will go  
20 through them relatively quickly so that there is time  
21 for Q&A.

22 I am going to take a slightly different bent and  
23 think about both the drivers as well as maybe a bit  
24 longer term history. So, let me walk through this.

25 I am at the National Renewable Energy

1 Laboratory. We are one of the Department of Energy's  
2 federally funded research and development centers, based  
3 in Golden, Colorado, and I lead the analytic group there  
4 that looks at techno-economics, for lack of a better  
5 term.

6 I think we heard about the enormous challenges  
7 of the energy sector this morning, both from the  
8 Chairman and the Secretary. This slide merely  
9 articulates that in a cartoon where I have tried to  
10 capture the three principal drivers that the Secretary,  
11 in particular, talked about this morning: energy  
12 security, productivity, and environmental impact.

13 I think historically, when we think back -- and  
14 I will challenge you to work through this for the next  
15 three days -- that we have tended to derive policy and  
16 think about particularly one of the stools of this  
17 triangle, one of the legs of this triangle, and not all  
18 three of them. I think our challenge today is to  
19 recognize that we need to find solutions that provide a  
20 better balance and need to address each of these three  
21 drivers and not one solely, and certainly not one at the  
22 expense of another one. Clearly the piece of  
23 uncertainty and risk we heard about this morning, and  
24 that is clearly the driver here, is that we will need  
25 private investment and significant amounts of it to

1 address the energy demands of the future.

2 Let me just put up two charts to think about how  
3 large that challenge is, and I like to put up numbers  
4 because I tend to come from a quant group, and we are a  
5 bunch of analysts. So, this just is providing a little  
6 bit longer historical perspective, not quite from 1970,  
7 but back from 1850, and it is global energy consumption  
8 in exajoules per year, and you can see that we have  
9 actually grown by about an order of magnitude --  
10 actually more than an order of magnitude -- up through  
11 2000, where this chart stops, and it keeps growing from  
12 there, and it is about 450 exajoules per year, and you  
13 can see the breakdown in terms of gas, oil, nuclear,  
14 hydro and biomass.

15 Maybe more interestingly is to take a look at  
16 least one future scenario, and there are many of these,  
17 and "many" meaning probably 100 or more. Many of them  
18 have different sets of assumptions that go into them,  
19 and so my guidance, at least for myself when I look at  
20 these, is to ask the critical questions, what were the  
21 assumptions that went into this output?

22 So, this one in particular comes from I'll call  
23 it a pragmatic economic approach from Exxon/Mobil. They  
24 talk about this in their public presentations, and I  
25 just show this as one example. It is the combination of

1 population growth, and here you can see both OECD and  
2 non-OECD; along with GDP growth, and you can, again, see  
3 that broken down in terms of OECD, non-OECD; and then  
4 the total, which is at the top, 2.8 percent, and that is  
5 per year going forward. You can see that that is  
6 actually quite exponential if you look at the graph.

7           Then what does that mean for energy demand?  
8 They have translated all this into million barrels of  
9 oil per day, and if you translate that into exajoules,  
10 you are actually looking at something like a doubling of  
11 global energy demand between now and 2030. It could be  
12 80 percent; it could be 100 percent. Again, it depends  
13 on the assumptions that are going there.

14           The point here is that the challenge is  
15 enormous, and it is not all domestic. In fact, most of  
16 the growth in energy demand is in non-OECD countries.

17           Now, media team? Somebody from the media team  
18 here?

19           (Pause in the proceedings.)

20           MR. ARENT: Let me talk to you a little bit  
21 about the -- I want to take an example of the U.S.  
22 electricity capacity additions -- and maybe some of you  
23 have these slides, I am not sure -- but I have got a  
24 graph together of looking at from 1950 through at least  
25 early 2004-2005, and the interesting part here -- and

1 you are going to spend a lot of time looking at the  
2 electricity sector -- is when you look at the history of  
3 coal plant additions, natural gas, nuclear, and, in  
4 fact, even if you look at alternative energies like wind  
5 and solar, et cetera, the graph, I think the first  
6 take-away is that it is not very smooth. In the 50s, a  
7 lot of coal was built, some gas; in the 70s, continuing  
8 coal, some gas, and a fair amount of our first nuclear  
9 plants were all built up.

10           There was actually then an interesting law put  
11 in called the Power Plant and Industrial Fuels Act.  
12 Maybe some of those with the graying hair remember that,  
13 in 1978. It basically eliminated the ability to approve  
14 power plants that were fueled by petroleum and natural  
15 gas. So, you then see a commensurate decline  
16 particularly in natural gas, petroleum we heard about  
17 already, and that continues.

18           Then you have other such regulation and acts  
19 like the Clean Air Act and how that impacted coal,  
20 particularly, you know, around 1980, and that decrease,  
21 pretty significantly all the way through in terms of  
22 annual average capacity additions, through to last year,  
23 or a couple of years ago, and now you start to see many  
24 more coal plants on the books than were previously in  
25 the last couple of decades.

1           Natural gas, on the other hand, having gone  
2 through a very low period of capacity expansion,  
3 essentially went through the roof, and many of you will  
4 remember this, back in 2000, this was a combination of  
5 both a change in the production in -- and the Power  
6 Plant and Industrial Fuels Act, as well as PURPA, which  
7 I have not mentioned yet, but I will, some combined  
8 cycle efficiency improvements, clearly driven by --  
9 perhaps mostly from the aeronautics industry, and then  
10 deregulation really moving forward.

11           In 2002, 63 gigawatts of natural gas plants were  
12 added to the U.S. marketplace. Regretfully, a couple of  
13 years later, most of those sat idle, but it is a pretty  
14 telling picture, and it -- I guess the take-away there  
15 is that policies actually do enable markets -- sometimes  
16 you might call them drive markets -- and so one needs to  
17 think very carefully about that.

18           Today, just to keep it in perspective -- and I  
19 know you will go through this in some detail -- coal  
20 provides about 50 percent of our electric power; gas, 19  
21 percent; nuclear, 19 percent; hydro, 6 and a half  
22 percent; other renewables like wind and solar and  
23 biomass, about 2.5 percent; and oil, remarkably,  
24 petroleum products, still 3 percent.

25           In fact, if you look at the number of plants --

1 and these are EIA statistics -- petroleum power plants  
2 are number two. There are still 3,750 of them in our  
3 base. They are not used very much. Most of the time  
4 they are used only as peaking plants. That is because  
5 they have pretty severe restrictions on their emissions,  
6 and the companies have to pay pretty severe penalties  
7 when they use them and emit. The number one, of course,  
8 is natural gas; there are a number of hydro plants; and  
9 then, of course, coal.

10 More interesting, late last night, sitting down  
11 thinking about what is on the books coming forward,  
12 interestingly -- and I do not have this graph up here --  
13 but natural gas plants actually planned natural gas, and  
14 that does not mean they will actually come online, are  
15 actually going to continue pretty severely in the ten to  
16 20 gigawatt-per-year range, at least according to EIA  
17 statistics, and, in fact, if you look at the next couple  
18 of years, you will see very little coal, but coal three  
19 and four and five years out will grow substantially, and  
20 that has very significant implications, both in terms of  
21 domestic supply, in terms of pricing, and in terms of  
22 emissions.

23 Now, I have three graphs that I really want to  
24 show you because they are really significant, and they  
25 all come down to the bottom line of we are really bad at



1 predicting the future. So, the point there is that when  
2 we make policy, when we think about policy, when we  
3 think about regulation in the marketplace, one, I think  
4 we need to understand and talk to our colleagues who  
5 really do pay attention to history, because there is a  
6 lot of lessons in that history and a lot of knowledge.  
7 Two, what we think we might know about future forecasts  
8 of pricing, regulation, investment environments, I think  
9 we need to be -- how should we say -- wise enough to  
10 second-guess ourselves and to really think, what are the  
11 mitigation factors and the mitigation angles that we  
12 need to think through in terms of alternative future  
13 scenarios?

14 She is working hard at this, so hold on one  
15 second. Are you ready? Thank you. Here we go, great.

16 Here is the graphic that went along with my  
17 description. I am going to glance through it real fast  
18 because we need to move on in time, but you can see this  
19 on the website; it is also up on our website. Here is  
20 one of those forecasts. This is the 2003 dollars per  
21 barrel of oil, and you can see the EIA forecast there on  
22 the black lines by year, and principally what you see is  
23 that we are not very good at forecasting oil prices.

24 Let me repeat this for you, because it is not  
25 unfamiliar territory, gas prices were probably -- we are

1 not very good at predicting those either, and, in fact,  
2 that red line here, and also down on the oil graph,  
3 stopped in 2003, I would have to regraph this to deal  
4 with the current spikes well past \$10 per MCF, and I  
5 have not done that yet. So, just take this. This is  
6 just the message and not the detail of current work.

7 Coal pricing, interestingly, is also not very  
8 good, particularly back from the 1980s through, we are  
9 maybe a little bit better these days, but you can see  
10 that the graph is starting to inch upward, and I think  
11 that there is a lot of new demand on the coal market,  
12 and you are going to see some discrepancies between what  
13 we think we know and our future scenarios and what the  
14 real pricing is.

15 So, what is the message there? And I want to  
16 turn a little bit from to renewables, because I come  
17 from a renewable energy lab, so I know a little bit  
18 about it. I would ask you to just stare at the screen  
19 for a second and I am going to build a slide with  
20 different density. This is a national map of the  
21 average solar energy resource, which is impinging upon  
22 the U.S. Dark is a higher resource, i.e., more sun hits  
23 it. You can see that is pretty obvious in the  
24 Southwest.

25 Let me build on this. Concentrating solar

1 power, that is what CSP stands for, so that is the  
2 direct normal radiation from the sunshine, something  
3 that glares at you when you drive. Here is wind, and  
4 that is a general map, not a detailed map, and there are  
5 many details here that we are just glancing over here.  
6 Then there is biomass, which, of course, has grown  
7 pretty ubiquitously around the country, and then there  
8 is geothermal.

9           So, the point of this is that we are well  
10 endowed with alternative energy sources across the  
11 nation. They change from place to place, and you have  
12 to look at the details there, but I thought that might  
13 be of interest to folks who do not look at pretty  
14 colored maps all the time.

15           The other interesting part on the alternative  
16 fuels side is to look at the cost trends, and these are  
17 some graphs that our organization has put out, and these  
18 are general historic trends, not specifics. This is in  
19 levelized cost of energy in cents per kilowatt hour,  
20 and, again, this is for the power sector alone. These  
21 are the general trends for wind, photo-voltaics,  
22 geothermal, solar thermal, and biomass, and you can see  
23 that the key take-away message here is that all of these  
24 technologies are what you would call on very steep  
25 learning curves, and quite interestingly, if you compare

1     them to both natural gas and coal and nuclear, those  
2     learning curves are what you would consider to be very  
3     mature; i.e., those technology costs on the margin have  
4     been flat or increasing over a length of time, and I  
5     reference back to some EIA documents on that one.

6             The interesting part, maybe reflecting back to  
7     Secretary Bodman's comments this morning about investing  
8     in the future and new technologies, is captured here in  
9     this slide, and here what I have done is captured the  
10    annual growth rates of many of the alternative  
11    technologies, as well as the increase in energy  
12    technology investments as a percent of total U.S.  
13    venture capital.

14            In annual growth rates, these are broken down by  
15    technology type: Grid, photo-voltaics -- that is what  
16    that PV stands for -- wind, biodiesel, and down the  
17    line. You can see, relatively robustly, that these  
18    technologies in the marketplace are growing at double  
19    digits, if not 50 or 60 percent, 30, 40, 50 or 60  
20    percent per year for the last numbers of years, and if I  
21    were to add 2005 and '06, those trends continue and, in  
22    fact, accelerate quite a bit.

23            On the energy investment side, the Secretary  
24    mentioned this morning, Q1 venture capital investments  
25    in clean tech is around \$2 billion. That's just in a

1 quarter. It is a relatively small "slice" of the  
2 venture capital dollars that are put into the global  
3 economy, about 4 percent in 2005, growing to between 5  
4 and 6 percent in 2006, but significantly, those  
5 investors definitely sense opportunity to make money and  
6 to do the right thing, I think.

7 So, here are a couple of pictures of the  
8 different technologies, some solar troughs, those might  
9 be called concentrating solar collectors. Those are  
10 actually out in Kramer Junction in California. There is  
11 some wind, you have not seen those. A bunch of wind.  
12 There are some other concentrating solar plants down  
13 here. Those are actually parabolic mirrors driving a  
14 sterling engine, and then those are just some examples  
15 to show you.

16 And I will stop there and answer any questions.

17 MR. GOLDBERG: Steve Goldberg of Argon.

18 There is a key question that you go into when  
19 you do renewables in any new technology, and that is  
20 those things that are low-hanging fruit and those that  
21 require breakthroughs in science, and in your area there  
22 is a lot of hope that the science will catch up with the  
23 need of the energy requirements, and as an analyst, have  
24 you projected out what kind of a price signal could go  
25 out there where things like you could get much better

1 technologies, whether it is a nano-technology or a  
2 biotechnology that could come into play here, so that we  
3 could have more energy generation?

4 One of the good examples might be electrical  
5 storage, because a lot of your stuff that you have at  
6 your lab is intermittent, and if we were able to have  
7 more robust electrical storage capacity in the United  
8 States, we would have a lot more utilization of  
9 renewable energy.

10 To do much more electrical storage requires more  
11 science, and there is a lot going on in the Office of  
12 Science to do such a thing, but in your area, can you  
13 figure out what kind of a price signal could feed back  
14 into the science so that people are willing to take a  
15 risky venture, whether on the private side or on the  
16 public side, and see that their pay-off is reasonable to  
17 meet mutual energy requirements?

18 MR. ARENT: Yeah, perhaps a slightly complicated  
19 answer to, in fact, a complicated question. The basic  
20 R&D, as you know and the Secretary mentioned this  
21 morning, really is well fed by the Department of Energy,  
22 I think he said the largest investor in the world,  
23 perhaps, in basic energy R&D.

24 That is a very early stage, exploratory set of  
25 R&D. I think what you are seeing at this stage is that

1 the price signal or the market signal is already strong  
2 enough that the private sector investors are investing  
3 their dollars where they think they can make investment  
4 returns in the relatively short term. A venture  
5 capitalist's time frame is in the three to five-year  
6 expected return on investments. That price signal, I  
7 think, is already there.

8 The price signal on top of what is already in  
9 the marketplace, which is kind of skirting around the  
10 edges and there is a lot of discussion, of course, is  
11 around greenhouse gasses and what that will do in terms  
12 of repositioning these non-carbon-emitting or  
13 non-greenhouse gas-emitting technologies relative to the  
14 install based or relative to emitting technology. So,  
15 it is quite complicated, but I think the signal is  
16 there, and if you look at the some of the analyses,  
17 particularly on the -- I'll call it the unknown per se  
18 right now in terms of greenhouse gasses, you can see a  
19 very significant shift in the price of the non-emitting  
20 technologies to be "competitive," again, depending upon  
21 the assumptions that go into that. So, let me go down  
22 here.

23 AUDIENCE MEMBER: You mentioned in your talk  
24 that there were natural gas -- there was natural gas  
25 capacity that went unused for a period of time. Can you

1 explain why that is the implication for the future?

2 MR. ARENT: I think you are referring to the  
3 fact that in 2002 there was a significant build-up of  
4 capacity in the electric generation sector of natural  
5 gas. Around 63 gigawatts was built up. Much of that  
6 was put in "on the margin," hoping that these plants  
7 would be run for peaking and take advantage of  
8 essentially low-cost natural gas on the marketplace.

9 A couple of things changed, particularly the  
10 price of gas in the marketplace, and so many of those  
11 plants were left idle. They have a relative low capital  
12 cost financial structure, and thus, the operating  
13 margins on them, when they had to run in a high natural  
14 gas price environment, were not there, and thus, they  
15 were money losers, and they were left idle.

16 I think we have done it, so...

17 MR. GASKINS: All right, thanks very much.

18 MR. ARENT: Thank you.

19 MR. GASKINS: Our last speaker will talk about  
20 the utility sector, economics of our generation, and he  
21 comes from California, so he knows a lot about --

22 MR. BUSHNELL: Thank you.

23 MR. GASKINS: -- about the policies in that  
24 area.

25 MR. BUSHNELL: Thank you, and thanks to Doug for



1 working through the PowerPoint glitches. We will see, I  
2 really just wanted to show you one picture, so I just  
3 hope we get to there.

4 I heeded Jimmy Carter. I am wearing a sweater.  
5 I am from California, and it is really cold here  
6 relative to what I am used to.

7 I was going to talk about the economic history  
8 of the electricity industry, a brief history, a brief  
9 economic history, and try to cue up a lot of discussions  
10 we are going to have over the next day of two talking  
11 about deregulation, the future of the industry, the  
12 future of energy industries, and so on.

13 When you talk about the electricity industry, it  
14 stands in contrast to the other energy industries in a  
15 couple of ways. It is certainly dominated by  
16 regulation, and it has also -- traditionally, it has  
17 been dominated by vertically integrated firms; firms  
18 that do generation, transmission, distribution,  
19 retailing, and there was always one firm that did all  
20 those things. Those two characteristics really, I  
21 think, dominate the story of the history of the industry  
22 during at least the 20th Century.

23 It was viewed, basically because of economies of  
24 scale and other sorts of things about network  
25 industries, that a lot of these activities that electric

1 companies did were natural monopolies. So, this is this  
2 phrase that economists like to use to justify  
3 regulation, that it really does not make sense to have  
4 multiple firms building wires into your house. Even at  
5 one time it was thought it did not make sense to have  
6 multiple firms building generation plants in different  
7 areas, and so, rather early on in the 20th Century, we  
8 had the emergence of the electric company, your electric  
9 company. It was -- local service did everything in the  
10 electric industry, served your local company, and it had  
11 a franchise monopoly. It was the only company that was  
12 going to sell electricity to you. Because it had this  
13 legal monopoly status, it was regulated. We did not let  
14 it charge market prices because we gave it a franchise.

15 That logic dominated the industry through most  
16 of the 20th Century, and it did not work too badly,  
17 actually. In the United States -- there were different  
18 models, you see, in other parts of the world. The big  
19 difference in other parts of the world is you would see  
20 the vertically integrated company, the one company, be a  
21 national company. So, instead of having your local  
22 electric company, you had your federalized electric  
23 company.

24 In the United States, we had more of a patchwork  
25 of a lot of local electric companies, all growing up,

1 getting larger, and bumping into each other, which  
2 resulted in some vulcanization of the networks and the  
3 distribution systems. There were a whole bunch of these  
4 little franchise monopolies, some of them quite big, as  
5 we grow up through the 20th Century.

6           When you get to the phase of deregulation, it is  
7 really about a change in attitudes, about what exactly  
8 was a natural monopoly in electricity. Certainly the  
9 wires business is viewed by a lot of folks as still a  
10 natural monopoly enterprise, but building generation  
11 throughout the 70s and 80s, we sort of learned that we  
12 do not need to have your local electric company build  
13 the generation. There could be other firms that do that  
14 and that could even compete with each other under the  
15 right types of circumstances.

16           So, the process of deregulation in electricity,  
17 just like in natural gas and in telecommunications, was  
18 really about trying to deal with the fact that you had  
19 these potentially competitive suppliers, generation  
20 companies, and you had these customers, and in between  
21 you had this natural monopoly network. So, the  
22 emergence of both technology and kind of economic  
23 thought and regulatory thought on how to provide open  
24 access to networks was really at the core of trying to  
25 get to a point where we felt like we could try to

1 introduce market pricing to at least one sector, where  
2 we would have some kind of open access on the network  
3 where different producers can compete to supply  
4 electricity to different customers.

5 Before that point, though, we had an industry  
6 dominated by cost-of-service regulation. It was a local  
7 franchise monopoly. Basically the model was here is a  
8 forecast of your demand, go build power plants to make  
9 sure they do not have black-outs, and send us the bill,  
10 and we will pay for it, and we will make sure ratepayers  
11 pay for it as long as you weren't extraordinarily  
12 wasteful in what you did, and some utilities were  
13 extraordinarily wasteful, and they had disallowances.

14 The other important difference, I think, between  
15 the electricity industry and the other energy industries  
16 that I should point out based on the discussions we have  
17 already had is the role of the Federal Power Act in the  
18 electricity industry today. Competition policy in the  
19 electricity industry is complicated, certainly, by the  
20 fact that it is covered by more than just our  
21 traditional antitrust laws, and, therefore, whereas in  
22 other industries, if a firm is unilaterally charging  
23 high prices, in general we do not consider that to be an  
24 antitrust violation. We have to deal with what gouging  
25 is now, but in general, we do not consider it an

1 antitrust violation. If you are not colluding with a  
2 bunch of other folks to raise prices, it does not  
3 necessarily bump up against U.S. competition laws.

4 It does potentially bump up against the U.S.  
5 Federal Power Act, though. The electricity industry is  
6 under a law that says prices have to be just and  
7 reasonable, and this has created an interesting  
8 situation where antitrust officials and competition  
9 policy folks want to usually approach an industry by  
10 setting up a competitive playing field, by making a  
11 structure that looks like it will be reasonably  
12 competitive, and letting markets work, and not going in  
13 and second-guessing market outcomes.

14 The idea is to sort of set it up ahead of time,  
15 make it a reasonably competitive market structure, let  
16 the prices go. We do not micromanage what the prices  
17 coming out of the process are. When we have in the  
18 past, it has created difficulties.

19 The Federal Power Act, though, bestows upon  
20 FERC -- it has been argued -- a legal responsibility to  
21 make sure that the prices coming out of these markets  
22 are just and reasonable, and so this creates a second  
23 layer of regulatory difficulties that -- and  
24 responsibilities -- that have really played into the  
25 story that we have seen through the deregulation period.

1           We had a discussion already about the California  
2 crisis. I was not going to talk a lot about it. I am  
3 going to talk about it tomorrow a bit more, but it is  
4 worth pointing out that one of the aspects of markets,  
5 when they get tight, is certainly that costs go up,  
6 marginal costs go up, and even in a perfectly  
7 competitive market, you would expect prices to rise, but  
8 it also gives firms more of an ability to exercise  
9 market power unilaterally, to raise prices on their own  
10 that might actually not be any kind of antitrust  
11 violation, but would probably bump up against the  
12 Federal Power Act, and that is where the process at FERC  
13 had to cope -- what process at FERC had to cope with  
14 during the California crisis where there really were  
15 some serious competition problems that were created by  
16 some of these structural conditions that we have heard  
17 described earlier.

18           What is interesting, though, is a lot of those  
19 structural conditions that you hear about in  
20 California -- tight reserve margins, retail markets that  
21 were not deregulated -- they exist in almost every  
22 electricity market in the United States and many around  
23 the world, and yet California was the only market that  
24 had the kind of crisis that we saw. If you want to know  
25 why that was, come back tomorrow. I'll talk about it

1 more.

2 AUDIENCE MEMBER: No hints?

3 MR. BUSHNELL: Well, it had to do with the fact  
4 that in other parts of the country, when generation was  
5 sold off by the distribution companies, it was either  
6 held by the distribution companies, so that they  
7 remained vertically integrated, or when the generation  
8 was sold, there were long-term contracts let, so that  
9 there was very little actually being bought on the spot  
10 markets, and this meant buyers were less exposed to the  
11 volatile spot prices when they came up, and also,  
12 suppliers were much less interested in raising spot  
13 prices, because they had already committed to sell most  
14 of their output under forward prices.

15 Really, I think one of the big challenges in the  
16 electricity industry going forward is how to get this  
17 sort of forward hedging into a system where we still  
18 have largely regulated buyers -- distribution  
19 companies -- and deregulated sellers in many parts of  
20 the country; in other parts of the country we do not.

21 Where we are now -- well, so, working through  
22 the -- that got more into deregulation than I had  
23 originally planned, I want to go back in time a little  
24 bit and just sort of talk about the three eras we had  
25 during the 20th Century.

1           The cost-of-service regulatory model worked  
2 pretty well through most of this century, because the  
3 economies of scale were really there, utilities liked to  
4 build bigger and bigger power plants farther and farther  
5 away from where the demand was, and for the most part,  
6 those were the cheapest kinds of power plants to build,  
7 and as long as demand kept growing and the economies of  
8 scale were really there, that model worked pretty well.

9           But then we hit the 70s, and because of all the  
10 disruptions we had to the macro-economy and to fuel  
11 prices, demand drops or does not grow like it was  
12 forecast to, and then we had this ultimate exercise in  
13 economies of scale with nuclear power, where we thought  
14 we were going to be building very high capital costs,  
15 but, you know, too cheap to meter electricity. It  
16 turned out it wasn't too cheap to meter and it wasn't --  
17 those economies of scale were not quite what we thought  
18 they were going in, and so this combination of more  
19 expensive production and demand that did not materialize  
20 that we were expecting created a large overhang of  
21 capacity, really expensive capacity, that led to  
22 financial crisis in a lot of electric utilities around  
23 about the late 70s and into the 80s.

24           This led to a lot of experiments with how to  
25 deal with an alternative model for running the



1 electricity industry, moving away from cost-of-service  
2 regulation with just a franchise monopoly. We had  
3 different experiments. We already heard mention of  
4 PURPA, where really we had an independent power  
5 production industry created, and this is where attitudes  
6 about whether you could have companies building  
7 generation within the service territory of a utility,  
8 could they do this on a small scale and still be  
9 competitive.

10 PERPA had a lot of problems with it and led to a  
11 lot of expensive generation. If you have ever been to  
12 California, drive through the Altamont Pass, you will  
13 notice we have a lot of windmills, and you will also  
14 notice that most of them are never operating. They were  
15 built during this period, and they are quite expensive.  
16 But what we did see was that there was an attitude that  
17 you could have generation built on a smaller scale, it  
18 could be competitive, and this, I think, laid the seeds  
19 for the moves towards more further deregulation that  
20 happened later.

21 You also had a lot of experiments with renewable  
22 generation, and in the 80s, you also had this movement  
23 towards more sophisticated, if you want to call it that,  
24 more complicated forms of regulation where we tried to  
25 move beyond just economic issues and get into a whole

1     slew of different types of social issues that would all  
2     be wrapped up into some kind of optimal plan where we  
3     are balancing the environment, renewables, other sorts  
4     of social goals, along with just the cost of owning,  
5     operating, and generating from power plants.

6             We are actually moving back towards some of that  
7     in some parts of the country. Other parts of the  
8     country, these experiments with this more complicated  
9     form of regulation helped contribute to a desire to do  
10    away with regulation altogether.

11            This was the one picture I wanted to show you.  
12    So, when you talk about the electricity industry, you  
13    really have two epochs during the 20th Century. You  
14    have this era from 1930 to 1975, about, where nominal  
15    rates are basically constant; real rates are falling.

16            Then you have the shocks of the 70s, which  
17    triple nominal rates, more or less, and bring us to a  
18    new plateau where we have sort of sat now for about 20  
19    years. There is a blip up at the end. We are not sure  
20    where that's going. We will see whether that's a new  
21    rise to a new epoch or not, but we have these two  
22    periods of basically stable -- long periods of stable  
23    prices that are interrupted by this one period of a big  
24    shock.

25            Now, when we think about the politics of

1 deregulation or electricity restructuring in the  
2 industry, I want to overlay another idea on top of this  
3 picture. Recall that the rates -- this is the cost of  
4 building, owning, and operating power plants, and  
5 transmission wires, and all the other stuff. This is  
6 the average cost, the cost of owning and operating all  
7 this stuff, because it was cost-of-service regulation,  
8 not what the market-clearing prices of this kind of  
9 activity would be.

10           So, to think about the politics of  
11 restructuring, consider a world, a hypothetical world,  
12 where, say, the refining industry in the United States  
13 were run under cost-of-service regulation, and in the  
14 1970s and 80s, we had a big overbuilding of refining  
15 capacity, there was a lot of money invested in it, and  
16 then we have refining margins very low. Firms -- it was  
17 a really bad business to be in. Firms were not able to  
18 recover the costs of their investments in refineries,  
19 because refining margins are so low and there is such a  
20 glut of capacity.

21           During that kind of period, if refineries were  
22 truly operated under cost-of-service regulation, the  
23 prices for refined products probably would have been  
24 higher, because the costs of owning, operating, and  
25 building refineries during that period, they were not

1 being recovered from the market. And so, if we were  
2 recovering them from rates instead, cost-of-service  
3 rates, prices probably would have been higher, and you  
4 would have seen customers agitating for some kind of  
5 deregulation that would have let prices go to some kind  
6 of market level, which at that time would have been  
7 lower than the all-in costs of operating refineries.

8 Now, fast forward to today, though. Today, the  
9 refining situation is very different. We have tight  
10 refining margins. It is a great business to be in. I  
11 think almost everybody would agree that the costs of  
12 building, owning, and operating those plants, at least  
13 the historic costs, are far less than what the market  
14 value of selling refined products are.

15 Now you would have customers who were perhaps  
16 deregulating in the 80s wanting to go back to that  
17 cost-of-service model. That looks better now. And  
18 markets do this. They go back and forth between  
19 overcapacity and undercapacity, not in any kind  
20 predictable way. If we could predict it, we would make  
21 a lot of money on it. But you do have the fact that  
22 markets at any point in time will get the answer wrong.  
23 On average, in the long run, we think they get the  
24 answer right, but at any given point in time, you could  
25 very well see overcapacity in a market or undercapacity

1 in a market, and you will see prices responding  
2 accordingly.

3 When you have an underlying environment where  
4 there is a history of regulating under cost of service,  
5 it is very hard to make that transition, because if you  
6 see a switch from overcapacity to undercapacity, there  
7 is always that desire to want to go back, and I think  
8 that's what has happened in the electricity industry  
9 through much of this period.

10 So, I am going to overlay an artist's rendering  
11 of marginal costs. You could think of this as what  
12 market prices, competitive market prices for electricity  
13 would have looked like during the same period. You have  
14 long periods where average costs are declining, and then  
15 you have these periods of shocks where average costs are  
16 increasing and marginal costs or that market-clearing  
17 value of electricity are above average costs.

18 So, when the black line is above the red line  
19 here, that means that prices from the open market are  
20 probably higher than the all-in costs of building,  
21 owning, and operating power plants, and that means, if  
22 you are a customer, you would rather be paying -- you  
23 would rather own and operate it rather than be buying  
24 from the market.

25 During the other periods, like the 1990s, where

1 we have overcapacity, owning a coal plant did not look  
2 so good. Gas prices were very cheap. Owning a nuclear  
3 plant really did not look good. You are not recovering  
4 your costs of building and operating those plants during  
5 that period, and rates, which are set at the red line,  
6 the costs of building and operating, are above the  
7 market price during that period. That's a period where  
8 you have a lot of agitation for restructuring, customers  
9 saying, "Hey, I would like to choose to buy my  
10 electricity at this lower price here, rather than at the  
11 higher regulated price."

12 Now, you get to another period where there is a  
13 big run-up in marginal costs. Gas prices rise. There  
14 is also competition issues -- I don't want to minimize  
15 them -- but I think the underlying economics are also  
16 that marginal costs are rising above average costs, and  
17 in many parts of the country, there is a desire to move  
18 back, because now, all of the sudden, owning and  
19 operating a coal plant looks pretty good again. You  
20 know, we will have to see how global warming policy  
21 plays out, but right now, you know, coal plants and  
22 nuclear plants do not look so bad any more, and I think  
23 basically the regret we are seeing on the part of  
24 regulators in a lot of parts of the country is a  
25 reflection of the fact that, well, back in the 90s, it

1 looked like a good deal, and now it doesn't look like a  
2 good deal. We are not sure where this is going to go  
3 over the long run.

4 Of course, the idea behind deregulation in the  
5 long run is all of these costs go down, because in  
6 theory we have the discipline of the market bringing  
7 better investment decisions and all of that, and, you  
8 know, the jury is out on that. We are still seeing  
9 that. There is a lot of reasons to believe, because we  
10 see this work in a whole lot of other markets, that it  
11 is really true, but it takes a long time to manifest  
12 itself in the electricity industry where capital assets  
13 last 50 years or more.

14 There was also a mention -- I was not going to  
15 talk with this either, but it fits this graph  
16 perfectly -- of all the generation that was built since  
17 2000 -- actually, you know, starting in 1998, the  
18 markets, even in California, gave a pretty strong signal  
19 to build new generation, and we had this flurry of  
20 investment in generation. There was a really an  
21 investment bubble in electricity in the United States  
22 from the period of about 1999 to 2004. We did not  
23 notice it because we were having black-outs in  
24 California at the same time, but there was this massive  
25 overbuilding of capacity.

1           Some of it was in the wrong places, and, in  
2 fact, what happened was you had all this money going  
3 into building capacity, and there was a glut in many  
4 parts of the country, and, again, boy, the costs of  
5 owning, building, owning, and operating them looked  
6 higher than what the market price was, because the  
7 market price was dropping in certain parts of the  
8 country, and, in fact, those companies that overbuilt  
9 are searching now for means to kind of get back to an  
10 average cost regulation and other ways to try and  
11 recover some of the costs of those investments, and in  
12 many parts of the country, there are different  
13 experiments with new quasi-market/quasi-regulatory  
14 mechanisms to pay for investments in different parts of  
15 the country, part of that caused by this regret from  
16 having overbuilt the system and really the drop in  
17 market prices as a response to that.

18           So, this picture, I think, explains the  
19 political economy of restructuring. It doesn't, you  
20 know, explain the underlying economic rationale, which  
21 is still sound, if we can make wholesale generation  
22 markets competitive, there is a lot of reason to believe  
23 that they will eventually lower costs, but the key is  
24 trying to make them competitive, and we are going to  
25 talk a lot more about that over the next few days.



1           I am going to skip a couple of slides here. I  
2       guess I should just say, you know, this is 1993 when the  
3       pressures for deregulation in different parts of the  
4       country were growing. The darker states on this map are  
5       the ones where electricity is more expensive, one of the  
6       results of the fact that we had this patchwork of cost  
7       of service local utilities. We also had a patchwork of  
8       different regulatory approaches across the country.

9           The pressures for deregulation were closely  
10       aligned to where prices were really high, particularly  
11       where prices were really high and they happened to be  
12       next to places where prices were really low. So, in  
13       California, you have extremely high prices next to  
14       states like Oregon where they are really low, and you  
15       have cement manufacturers and other large industrial  
16       customers saying, "Gosh, I wish I could choose to buy  
17       electricity from Oregon through some form of open access  
18       rather than buying it from California."

19           Again, separating out this question of are you  
20       really trying to get to a good economic answer or are  
21       you just trying to get out from under the overhead of  
22       some bad investment decisions that have already been  
23       made but cannot be undone, trying to separate those two  
24       issues really is one of the difficulties in trying to  
25       push forward restructuring policy.

1           Okay, so, where are we now? Right now, in the  
2 United States, we have really two models coexisting, and  
3 I think they are probably going to coexist for the  
4 foreseeable future. We have the world of restructured  
5 markets. The northeastern United States is really the  
6 most concentrated area of this, where a lot of the  
7 generation is now operating under some form of  
8 market-based pricing, and you have independent system  
9 operators that do not, for the most part, own the  
10 transmission network but try to manage the transmission  
11 network in a way that provides nondiscriminatory access.

12           So, that is how we have dealt with this vertical  
13 integration issue. We have created these independent  
14 entities that are supposed to be the traffic cops on the  
15 grid and make sure that there is not discrimination in  
16 providing it. So, that is one model, and it is  
17 competing with the other model where you sort of have  
18 the ISO is the big utility still in parts like the  
19 Southeastern United States and the Northwestern United  
20 States, where there is still an attempt to try to  
21 provide access, but it is happening in a more informal  
22 way in regions that are still dominated by vertically  
23 integrated utilities that are probably going to be  
24 regulated under cost-of-service regulation for the  
25 foreseeable future, particularly if this relationship in

1 the picture means the cost-of-service regulation is  
2 cheaper. There is not much of a move to try to  
3 restructure a market when it would actually raise  
4 prices.

5 I wanted to end with one picture. You may have  
6 heard that the Northeast and California are also  
7 pursuing these greenhouse gas initiatives. It is kind  
8 of exciting. We are seeing moves to try and lower  
9 greenhouse gasses from all sorts of sources, including  
10 the electricity industry. You start to get really  
11 excited about it, and then you look at a picture like  
12 this, where you see that the states that are actually  
13 pursuing these initiatives, there is not a whole lot of  
14 carbon, and the states that aren't is where all the  
15 carbon is.

16 So, California and the Northeast are relatively  
17 coal-absent, relatively oil-absent, and so this is one  
18 of the issues that is being grappled with in both of  
19 these regions, is how to deal with the fact that we  
20 would like to lower carbon emissions, but they are  
21 actually coming from some place else, which is on a  
22 small scale the same issues that are being worked out an  
23 international scale, where you substitute China for  
24 Ohio, and this is where we are right now, and we will  
25 see how those policies develop. They are being worked

1 on right now in California. There is a lot of  
2 excitement. It reminds me a bit like 1996, and I hope  
3 that the results turn out to be quite a bit more  
4 successful. So, I will leave it at that and open it for  
5 questions.

6 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yogi Berra once said it is  
7 very difficult to make predictions, particularly about  
8 the future, but if you could speculate for a minute on  
9 the chart that you had with the nominal -- or the  
10 marginal costs and so forth, as we sit on the edge of  
11 what is likely to be a building boom in generation  
12 across the country over the next few years, with a lot  
13 of ideas being proposed, where you think those lines are  
14 likely to go with respect to the average cost or the  
15 marginal cost, and then I know we are supposed to direct  
16 questions specifically at the most recent speaker, but I  
17 would be interested, because we did not hear anything  
18 about this, if there is anybody else on the panel that  
19 would like to talk about the role of nuclear power as  
20 part of the mix going forward.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I am going to talk about that  
22 in the next panel, a lot.

23 MR. BUSHNELL: Okay. So, the comment -- no, it  
24 would be great to hear from everybody. You know, one of  
25 the things about this picture that I was just mulling

1 over as I was putting it together is, unfortunately, it  
2 is a national average picture, and I think within  
3 regions of the country, you see a different  
4 relationship, and those are the regions of the country  
5 that are actually trying to move towards whichever line  
6 is lower.

7 I am not sure there is going to be a building  
8 boom everywhere in the United States, because there are  
9 these areas that have overbuilt gas capacity. I think a  
10 lot will depend upon what gas prices look like going  
11 forward versus whatever people perceive as this risk of  
12 building coal plants.

13 There has been a lot of interesting developments  
14 in the last year about coal construction, where there  
15 was these oft-touted figures about the hundreds of coal  
16 plants that are being planned and some being  
17 constructed, but clearly there is an attitude even in  
18 places like Texas, where building coal plants is maybe  
19 not such a great idea environmentally and maybe not even  
20 financially, because of the tremendous uncertainty about  
21 what the carbon risks might be at some unforeseen point  
22 in the future.

23 So, yeah, I mean, I am like Yogi Berra I guess.  
24 I don't know which way these things are going to go. I  
25 think if you do, in fact, see this big building boom --

1 and there are a lot of different experiments with  
2 different regulatory solutions to this -- it is  
3 certainly plausible that you would see an overbuilding  
4 and you would start to see this capacity overhang again.

5 Now, the whole logic behind restructuring was if  
6 there is a mistake made by investors, it is like the  
7 refining industry. Ratepayers do not pay for it. It  
8 comes out of the investor's pocket, basically. We are  
9 not sure if that model is going to play out fully in  
10 electricity markets, because there are these moves to  
11 pay for installed capacity and those sorts of things,  
12 which are, in part, going to compensate for that. So,  
13 exactly how deregulated restructured electricity markets  
14 are is really a debatable question.

15 Nuclear power, you know, I have just been  
16 looking at these numbers, and the goals for 2050 are  
17 really astounding in terms of trying what some folks are  
18 talking about, and if you look at the available  
19 technologies today, it is hard to see how we would get  
20 there without nuclear power. I am not sure what, you  
21 know, the other folks on the panel might think about  
22 that.

23 MR. YERGIN: I think nuclear, I would wisely  
24 cede my time to Shirley Jackson.

25 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Jim, you mentioned very

1 quickly the issue of competition policy versus just and  
2 reasonable, and we recently had a practical debate on  
3 that issue. Given the fact that the Federal Energy  
4 Regulatory Commission is charged with making sure that  
5 rates are just and reasonable, which at least under some  
6 theories would be competitive, and that we actually  
7 engage in mitigation in these markets to make the rates  
8 close to what they would be, how can you argue -- first  
9 of all, how do you structure the hypothetical monopolist  
10 test under the Merger Guidelines to fit that paradigm,  
11 and secondly, how do you argue for divestiture when the  
12 mitigation test is concentration-neutral?

13 MR. BUSHNELL: Well, I guess I am not going to  
14 be chaining myself to the burden of the mitigation  
15 tests, then. I think -- and these things are all matter  
16 of degree, but I tend to think -- and you know this --  
17 that we have maybe gone a little too far into trying to  
18 focus on mitigation and have given up a little too much  
19 on the structural solutions within the electricity  
20 industry.

21 I think the electricity industry is not a  
22 stand-alone different industry. It is an industry like  
23 the other energy industries. It is just a more extreme  
24 manifestation of a lot of that. We have the issues  
25 with -- it is hard to store all of these energy

1 products. It is a lot harder to store electricity. The  
2 capacity constraints are much harder. Demand elasticity  
3 is lower. All those things make it much more difficult,  
4 but I think there are elements to market structure that  
5 can create a pretty competitive market, which we see  
6 internationally, that outside of severely  
7 transmission-constrained regions, would probably survive  
8 with a minimum of aggressive types of mitigation.

9           How that translates to a structural test, you  
10 know, off the top of my head, I am not going to give you  
11 a description of that -- I have actually filed testimony  
12 at FERC on it, though -- and I just think we need to  
13 think hard about how the traditional antitrust measures  
14 of concentration and those sorts of things map to the  
15 electricity industry, to recognize that, you know, you  
16 do have much less price-responsive demand, and so the  
17 number of firms we can tolerate in the refining industry  
18 or the furniture industry is much different than perhaps  
19 in the electricity industry within that context.

20           There is this crucial role of forward contracts  
21 and maybe a role for vertical integration. That is sort  
22 of an issue that is being debated a lot, at least out  
23 west where we are.

24           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi. My question might bleed  
25 over somewhat into the context of the next panel, but I



1 was interested in, since this is the historical panel  
2 and looking at the price history, interested to know to  
3 what extent subsidies would be considered a role or a  
4 factor in the relative price of various forms of energy,  
5 or accountable for boom and bust cycles in terms of  
6 capacity, overcapacity, and I am using the term  
7 "subsidies" in a broad sense, meaning it could, you  
8 know, be anything from incentives to, you know,  
9 arrangements, and I apply it to the whole panel, I would  
10 be interested.

11 MR. BUSHNELL: Sure. I guess off the top of my  
12 head, the most prominent example of this would have been  
13 experiments in the 80s under PERPA, to really spur the  
14 investment in renewable technologies and cogeneration  
15 and small electric generation. A whole bunch of  
16 different states took different routes to try to do this  
17 that sort of translated to subsidies, and the states  
18 where you had the most lucrative financing of these  
19 sorts of projects were the ones that had the largest  
20 capacity installed, and there was a fair amount of  
21 regret, as you get into the 90s, as to the cost of those  
22 sorts of things.

23 But I do not think that dominated the story in  
24 terms of these general trends. I think that was the  
25 story of the underlying main technologies and just the

1 way the dynamics of cost-of-service regulation worked.  
2 A lot of this other stuff was experimenting around --  
3 maybe not the fringes, but, you know, not the dominant  
4 story.

5 Nuclear power may be the difference there --  
6 maybe that is the opinion coming up -- and I guess I  
7 would pass on the role in which various forms of public  
8 subsidy have influenced the choices in nuclear power  
9 during this period.

10 MR. GASKINS: Can I just interject on that? I  
11 have just a little history that was not related --

12 MR. YERGIN: I was going to call on you to  
13 answer.

14 MR. GASKINS: Not related to the energy sector  
15 directly, but the U.S. railroads, freight railroads,  
16 were built on subsidy programs. They were all built,  
17 for the most part, through land grants and eminent  
18 domain, and broadly speaking, that was a huge subsidy.  
19 The interesting thing is that every single one of the  
20 U.S. railroads that took land under the land grant  
21 program went bankrupt at least once over the next 50  
22 years, and there was only one railroad in this country,  
23 a freight railroad, that never went bankrupt, and they  
24 did not except any land grants. They were not given  
25 any. So, it is very interesting.

1           If you look far enough back, there is always  
2 this interplay between the generous government intending  
3 to do well and then the long-range consequences --

4           MR. YERGIN: Why don't you answer it on energy,  
5 too? I mean, what are you --

6           MR. GASKINS: Well, why don't you?

7           MR. YERGIN: No, go ahead. You are thinking  
8 about it.

9           MR. GASKINS: I am thinking about it.

10           Well, it is a serious problem with ethanol right  
11 now. I think we are getting ready to go off a cliff  
12 with corn-based ethanol. We have -- and I don't know  
13 whether you call it a subsidy or not, but when you  
14 prevent anybody from importing ethanol that is cheaper,  
15 based on sugar or some other product, that is a subsidy  
16 to domestic producers, and when you demand that people  
17 use it in a certain percentage of vehicles, that is a  
18 kind of a subsidy program that is stimulated by the  
19 government, and I think it is going to turn out badly.

20           I don't think \$4 corn is sustainable, quite  
21 frankly, and I think a lot of people are going to get  
22 hurt, and we are going to have a terrible time trying to  
23 undo this mischief. I lived through the 70s, and I  
24 remember the small refiner bias. It was awful. I don't  
25 want to do it again.

1           MR. ARENT: Just to repeat Secretary Bodman's  
2 important comment this morning about the role of  
3 cellulosic ethanol development, and that's clearly  
4 recognized by the research which has been done by DOE.

5           MR. GASKINS: Yeah, but I am making another  
6 comment. I am saying it will be hard to disengage from  
7 corn-based ethanol once you have built the industry up.  
8 Once you have created an entity out there that has a big  
9 vested interest in corn-based ethanol, you'll play hell  
10 getting it out of the American economy, just like you  
11 had a difficult time with the small refiner bias.

12           MR. BUSHNELL: Can we hear from Shirley on this?

13           DR. JACKSON: Actually, I will save my comments  
14 for when I have the opportunity to make comments, but I  
15 do have this question: Each one of you have gone  
16 through historical lessons on it, but let's turn to the  
17 affirmative, and ask, you know, we are sitting here at  
18 the FTC, what would your one or two affirmative policy  
19 recommendations be?

20           MR. BUSHNELL: With regards to the electricity  
21 industry, I think, again, I want to draw attention back  
22 to this what I think is the key driver in the success of  
23 the industry, which is trying to deal with this  
24 relationship between wholesale buyers, which are, for  
25 the most part, regulated distribution companies and

1 these deregulated generation companies. I think if we  
2 find a model -- and maybe it's retail choice in some  
3 regions. In other areas they have given up on that. I  
4 think there are other ways to try to work market  
5 mechanisms into that process. Then I think we can be a  
6 lot more comfortable with the electricity restructuring  
7 model.

8 I think that is just -- that is an area that has  
9 really been under emphasized, in part because it is  
10 maybe not the jurisdiction of federal policy, it is one  
11 of those gray areas, but I think it is one that we  
12 grapple with in the natural gas industry and the  
13 electricity industry, how to get these guys to care  
14 about prices, to care about price risk.

15 I think that was supposed to go down the whole  
16 panel.

17 MR. YERGIN: I think two things: I think  
18 spending more money on research and development, with  
19 some sense of how much we can absorb so that it is not  
20 just throwing money at it, but I think on a consistent  
21 basis, so that people can plan their careers in science  
22 and technology knowing that there will be support for  
23 it, that might count as a subsidy incentive, in other  
24 countries, I think that is one thing.

25 I think the other thing is a higher efficiency

1 in the automobile fleet one way or the other just is  
2 such an obvious thing. And, you know, if you look back  
3 on the 70s and the history and say what were the two  
4 most important things we did as a country, one was on  
5 the supply-side one was on the demand-side. On the  
6 supply-side was the Alaska oil pipeline, which added at  
7 its peak about 2 million barrels of supply, and the fuel  
8 efficiency standards, which over a period of ten years  
9 probably saved about 2 million barrels a day of oil.  
10 So, I would say that when you look at those numbers I  
11 mentioned for the growth of automobiles around the  
12 world, efficiency is certainly at the very top of the  
13 agenda.

14 MR. LUFT: In the area of alternative fuels, we  
15 have a situation here that, you know, the most realistic  
16 or near-term alternative fuel that is a replacement of  
17 gasoline is alcohol. Our government basically tells us  
18 that there is only one alcohol that can play a role in  
19 the market, and that is ethanol, but that is not the  
20 case. There are many alcohols. Some of them, in my  
21 view, show even more promise than ethanol.

22 I would point out that the Government of China  
23 looked at this very, very carefully and they came to the  
24 conclusion that methanol has more of a promise than  
25 ethanol, and there are currently about 80

1 coal-to-methanol plants under construction; eight  
2 provinces have standardized methanol as their  
3 alternative fuel of choice; and they are talking about  
4 20 percent displacement by 2020. What do they know that  
5 we don't?

6 The only reason is that we do not see here a  
7 situation that we have free access to all the alcohols  
8 is because there is a clear intention by the ethanol  
9 industry to make sure that no other alternative fuel  
10 plays in the marketplace, and I think it is a travesty.  
11 I mean, I do not see why auto manufacturers only  
12 warranty their flex-fuel cars to run on ethanol.

13 So, I am not in a position of recommending  
14 policies, but I will make a couple of comments. One, I  
15 think the renewable fuel standard, the federal fuel  
16 standard is not specific to a molecule, so I think you  
17 will have some more debate about that later, although  
18 the R&D focus is clearly around an ethanol product,  
19 although there are other products that you can derive  
20 from bio-resources.

21 I think there are a couple of comments to be  
22 made thinking forward. One is that -- it comes back to  
23 the point I was making -- is that the global energy  
24 demand challenge is huge. It is much bigger than we  
25 think about. Think about doubling the current world

1 energy infrastructure in another 30, 40 or 50 years.  
2 That puts it on some level of scale of thinking. It is  
3 a very, very large challenge.

4 The response to that is that demand-side  
5 management, demand activities, efficiencies, however you  
6 want to say that, will become increasingly important,  
7 and we have not really talked about them explicitly  
8 here, but I think that they cannot fall off the radar  
9 screen.

10 The second is that even if we continue to  
11 increase our global energy intensity, if you want to use  
12 that term -- and people will argue that that's the wrong  
13 term -- but even if you do that, we will need almost  
14 every energy source that we can find if we are going to  
15 continue to and be successful, in the words of the  
16 Secretary, to provide clean, reliable, and secure  
17 energy, not only domestically, but globally, and  
18 particularly if you think about a carbon-constrained  
19 future where there is global agreement to mitigate  
20 greenhouse gas emissions. So, those are my parting  
21 comments.

22 MR. BUSHNELL: You know, this discussion just  
23 raises the example of how we have these two policy  
24 goals, energy security, however you want to define that,  
25 and then there is this issue about climate change, and



1 in some areas, these are correlated, but in other areas,  
2 they are basically diametrically opposed, and  
3 coal-to-liquids is the poster child of this issue. It  
4 is a way to deal with energy security, but it is also  
5 creating a bigger problem on the climate change front.

6 MR. GASKINS: Yeah, we have to wind up, and  
7 maybe you can ask your question.

8 I would like to thank the panel for a very  
9 interesting presentation.

10 (Applause.)

11 MR. SEESEL: I just want to thank Darius and the  
12 panelists for an excellent and very thought-provoking  
13 discussion. We are going to break now for an early  
14 lunch, and we will reconvene about 12:15 for the next  
15 panel, an excellent panel on how energy markets work  
16 within the framework of public policy choices. So, it  
17 is an early lunch, but I hope we will see you all back  
18 at about 12:15 or so. Thank you.

19 (Whereupon, at 11:39 a.m., a lunch recess was  
20 taken.)

21

22

23

24

25

## 1 AFTERNOON SESSION

2 (12:29 p.m.)

3 MR. SEESEL: Good afternoon, everybody. Welcome  
4 back from the somewhat abbreviated lunch hour, my  
5 apologies about the schedule.

6 I would like to have us begin the panel on how  
7 do energy markets work within the framework of  
8 government policy choices.

9 Moderating this panel is Catherine Wolfram, who  
10 teaches at the Haas School of Business at the University  
11 of California at Berkeley. Catherine will be joined by  
12 The Honorable Shirley Ann Jackson, who is the President  
13 of Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute and served as  
14 Chairman of the U.S. Nuclear Regulatory Commission from  
15 1995 to 1999; by Bryan J. Hannegan, who is the Vice  
16 President in charge of environmental matters at the  
17 Electric Power Research Institute; Jeff Hazle, who is  
18 the Technical Director of the National Petrochemical and  
19 Refiners Association; and Tyson Slocum, the Director of  
20 Public Citizen's Energy Program. I'll turn it over to  
21 Catherine. Thank you.

22 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you, John.

23 I figured we would do what we did before lunch  
24 and have each speaker speak for 15-20 minutes and then  
25 open the floor to questions for that particular speaker.

1 So, without much further ado, I'll turn it over to  
2 Shirley Jackson.

3 DR. JACKSON: Okay. Good afternoon. Effective  
4 policy to promote competition in energy markets and to  
5 foster the innovation, production, distribution and  
6 trade involved in energy marketing are best viewed in  
7 the very broadest context, because this is a global  
8 challenge faced by every nation, and no one nation will  
9 solve it alone, or for themselves alone. And in this  
10 regard, many do speak of energy independence, but what  
11 we really mean, as Dan Yergin has said and what  
12 responsible public policy must foster, is energy  
13 security. Because there is no real energy independence  
14 as such, because the energy challenges we face are  
15 interrelated, interdependent and global.

16 And so, I would start with a definition. I  
17 would define energy security as having an adequate and  
18 sustainable supply of energy to meet the needs and  
19 aspirations of citizens, commercial enterprises, and  
20 public sector functions.

21 The practical definition, that is the set of  
22 strategies for achieving energy security, varies  
23 according to nation and region, including our own, but  
24 certainly would include the following five elements:  
25 One, no overdependence on external suppliers, this

1 entails both maximizing domestic and local production  
2 and ensuring reliable sources for necessary fuel  
3 imports; two, diversity of supply; this provides  
4 protection against supply disruption events, such as  
5 natural disasters or geopolitical instability. It also  
6 provides a hedge against fuel price volatility. Three,  
7 well-functioning energy markets. This includes ensuring  
8 the profitability or competitiveness of fuel production  
9 and energy generation for suppliers, as well as  
10 mechanisms to secure financing for long-term strategic  
11 energy investments. And in fact, this latter is  
12 frequently a sticking point of energy insecurity for  
13 developing countries.

14 All of this, to have well-functioning markets,  
15 requires large liquid and transparent markets with  
16 robust and alternative energy supply chains.

17 Four, what is required is sound infrastructure,  
18 for energy generation, transmission and distribution.  
19 And this includes the necessary regulatory and  
20 operational protocols to ensure the safe, secure and  
21 reliable performance of refineries, power plants,  
22 electrical grids, which we have not talked a lot about,  
23 and other energy facilities, and with the electrical  
24 grids that includes interconnectedness, as well as  
25 reliability.

1           And five is environmental sustainability, the  
2     impact of human energy consumption on the planet is  
3     taking center stage as a global concern.

4           And so, all of this requires a comprehensive  
5     view, with a broad-based approach to R&D, research and  
6     development, to regulation, to values considerations,  
7     and geopolitical factors. And so, in the end, rather  
8     than focusing in a narrow area, it really requires  
9     roadmap thinking, and thinking about energy source for  
10    energy sector, vis-a-vis, the available technologies and  
11    which are competitive.

12           But, again, I want to repeat that a narrow focus  
13    on U.S. energy interest alone, without thinking about  
14    how that plays into the energy interests of other  
15    countries, is neither practical nor productive, because  
16    we have global energy markets, global supply chains, we  
17    have rising economies, and, of course, we have  
18    terrorism, all which have great impact. And so, again,  
19    the more realistic focus must be on redundancy of supply  
20    and diversity of source.

21           In order to then have true national energy  
22    security, then we are dependent upon energy solutions  
23    which can be developed globally and applied regionally.  
24    And, of course, this depends on innovation.

25           So, my first key point, then, is that there is

1 no energy independence, but energy security. Energy  
2 security likewise is linked to global markets. Now,  
3 global dependence on oil and other fossil fuels and the  
4 U.S. dependence on the same are likewise intertwined.

5 Geopolitics, as you've heard this morning,  
6 always have affected energy markets, but especially so  
7 in the past 30 to 35 years, and this is more true today  
8 with rising economies worldwide.

9 So, what is being presented, then, is a  
10 challenge to the traditional market model, with publicly  
11 traded, integrated oil and gas companies dominating oil  
12 supply and demand. In fact, they control 10 percent of  
13 worldwide production and 3 percent of worldwide known  
14 reserves. And this is happening because of the rise of  
15 national oil and gas companies which link suppliers and  
16 importers through political processes, as well as the  
17 market. And these national oil and gas companies  
18 control one-third of worldwide production and hold  
19 one-third of known reserves.

20 And so, our energy policies in the United States  
21 must reflect these realities, at least in the short to  
22 intermediate term. And Europe, in fact, and the UK,  
23 present an interesting case study about which I will  
24 make a few remarks later.

25 My second key point is that government policies,

1 including domestic ones, which is what we have been  
2 primarily focused on here today, do affect market  
3 economics and market share. Nuclear power is an  
4 example.

5 Nuclear fuel is relatively cheap and relatively  
6 accessible. Nuclear operational costs are at their  
7 lowest levels ever. Safety performance of nuclear  
8 plants has been greatly enhanced. But the role of  
9 nuclear power depends heavily on governmental policies  
10 with respect to the environment, cap-and-trade policies,  
11 for example, with respect to renewables, with respect to  
12 safety, and within that the licensing of facilities,  
13 with respect to security, particularly in the post-9/11  
14 environment, and I am going to talk about an example in  
15 a little bit, and with respect to waste disposal,  
16 particularly spent fuel.

17 Nuclear power also is uniquely affected by  
18 public sentiment, and all of these factors make the  
19 policy aspects of nuclear power globally linked as well.  
20 And I'll speak more completely on this in the Q&A  
21 session.

22 But, again, energy security rests with  
23 redundancy of supply for reliability, diversity of  
24 source for robustness, and both to reduce vulnerability.

25 My third key point is that innovation is

1 critical. There are a range of innovations and  
2 different energy sources, strategies and technologies  
3 being pursued. Obviously with renewable solar, wind,  
4 thermal, nuclear, with bio fuels, with fossil,  
5 especially with the more recent focus on LNG, liquified  
6 natural gas, as well as other gas sources, including  
7 exploration of so-called methane hydrates.

8           And we cannot just be oil and gas focused,  
9 although to move away from them in the short to  
10 intermediate term is not likely. So, let's look for a  
11 moment at the EU and the UK as an example.

12           Now, Europe faces its own -- and you could say,  
13 why am I spending the time, because there are some  
14 lessons to be drawn. Europe has its own unique mix of  
15 energy security challenges. In January, the European  
16 Commission forwarded a paper to the European Parliament  
17 entitled "An Energy Policy for Europe." The Commission  
18 called for urgent action on three aspects of European  
19 energy security, which sounds similar to what Secretary  
20 Bodman talked about this morning, namely sustainability,  
21 security of supply, and competitiveness.

22           Now, the European Union depends heavily on  
23 imported hydrocarbons, oil and natural gas. In fact,  
24 imports today account for 50 percent of total EU energy  
25 consumption, and if no changes are made, this dependency



1 is expected to grow to 65 percent by 2030. This places  
2 great strategic importance on maintaining effective  
3 relationships with gas suppliers, such as Norway, which  
4 is inside the European economic area, and Russia and  
5 Algeria, which are not.

6 Still, the vulnerability is high for EU member  
7 states that are fully or almost fully reliant on a  
8 single gas supplier.

9 On the positive side, the EU has committed  
10 itself to a leadership role in reducing greenhouse gas  
11 emissions, to offset air pollution and climate change  
12 concerns. In fact, the Commission has proposed a  
13 legally binding target that would increase the level of  
14 renewable energy from 7 percent in the current overall  
15 energy mix to 20 percent by 2020.

16 Now, the EU already is the world leader in  
17 renewable energy technology. For example, EU companies  
18 hold 60 percent of the market share in wind technology.  
19 Even so, meeting the proposed targets, as well as the  
20 even more ambitious targets projected for 2030 and 2050,  
21 will require extraordinary growth in renewable energy  
22 sourcing in all three sectors of primary energy use,  
23 namely electricity, transportation, and heating and  
24 cooling.

25 But perhaps the greatest challenge Europe faces

1 is inherent in the diverse energy supplies  
2 infrastructures and energy policies of its member  
3 states, and if you want to translate its member states  
4 to the states of the United States, there is a  
5 parallelism.

6 For example, in the nuclear sector, countries  
7 such as Ireland and Austria are strict opponents of  
8 nuclear power. Germany, Belgium and Sweden are all at  
9 some stage of phasing out their nuclear power programs,  
10 although there are signs from time to time that those  
11 phase-outs may be reconsidered.

12 By contrast, France derives nearly 80 percent of  
13 its electricity supply from nuclear power and is the  
14 greatest electricity exporter in Europe. France and  
15 Finland are planning or getting underway with new  
16 nuclear construction. The Baltic States and Poland have  
17 indicated their intent to team up on building a new  
18 nuclear plant, and the United Kingdom and others are  
19 still embroiled in discussions over whether or not to go  
20 forward with more nuclear power.

21 But what is encouraging about the European  
22 energy security climate is the focus on developing a  
23 coherent energy policy, and in some ways, the current EU  
24 discussions on energy security are a version of a  
25 discussion that must take place on a global scale, and

1 in this country.

2 In fact, the sharp divergence of views on how  
3 best to proceed is to be expected, but if the EU can  
4 balance successfully the competing concerns, achieving  
5 security of supply, reducing carbon emissions,  
6 convincing its consumers of the need to convert to more  
7 energy efficient practices, while remaining economically  
8 competitive, it gives them hope that this type of  
9 cooperation can take place on a broader scale worldwide.

10 So, let's take the UK as an energy security case  
11 study. Traditionally, the UK has prided itself as being  
12 one of the few countries to be self-sufficient in  
13 energy. Coal, oil, natural gas and nuclear power all  
14 have made substantial contributions to this  
15 self-sufficiency.

16 In the early 1990s, however, market  
17 liberalization combined with the privatization of  
18 government-controlled energy companies, the ready  
19 availability of cheap North Sea gas and other factors  
20 began to have an impact on UK energy consumption.  
21 Dependency on coal for electricity generation dropped  
22 sharply, replaced largely by natural gas. But change is  
23 on the horizon.

24 Domestic production from the North Sea gas  
25 fields continues to diminish. By the year 2021, North

1 Sea oil and natural gas production is projected to slip  
2 by 75 percent from 2005 levels.

3 Now, in the interest of full disclosure, I have  
4 to tell you that I am on the board of a New Orleans gas  
5 company. It is called Marathon Oil and Gas. In  
6 addition, I'm on the board of a utility company, Public  
7 Service Enterprise Group, and in fact, Marathon, in  
8 fact, does North Sea oil and gas production. So, what I  
9 am telling you is what they, in fact, see.

10 Now, just last month, the British government  
11 proposed new legislation that would set a carbon budget  
12 every five years and create a binding emissions  
13 reduction target of 60 percent by 2050. As a  
14 consequence, more coal-powered stations are expected to  
15 close, unable to meet new clean air requirements. A  
16 number of older nuclear power plants have been phased  
17 out. In fact, most of the UK coal-fired and nuclear  
18 plants are scheduled to be retired in the next 15 years.

19 The bottom line is that the UK is well on its  
20 way for the first time to becoming a major net importer  
21 of energy. And, in fact, a UK industry report declared  
22 in 2005 that if business continued as usual, by 2015,  
23 the country would experience a 20 percent shortfall in  
24 electrical generation. But efforts are underway to  
25 counteract this trend, even with tougher emission

1 standards. Two energy companies are planning to build  
2 new coal-fired power plants by 2012 and 2013,  
3 respectively, at least one of them using newer  
4 technology incorporating so-called super critical  
5 boilers that operate at higher temperatures and  
6 pressures for greater efficiency.

7           There are additional infrastructure investments  
8 underway as well to enhance pipelines and storage of  
9 imported natural gas, mostly from Norway, as well as to  
10 enable greater electricity imports across the channel  
11 from France.

12           Now, in the UK, the construction of new nuclear  
13 plants continues to be a subject of speculation and  
14 controversy. Renewable energy projects have received a  
15 great deal of attention in the UK. The development of  
16 bio gas from sewage and landfill has been exploited in  
17 some areas, becoming the largest UK renewable energy  
18 source. Great interest exists in installing more  
19 on-shore and off-shore wind farms, following the lead of  
20 countries like Germany and Denmark, or in making larger  
21 investments in solar generation capacity.

22           In fact, the British government has set targets  
23 for cogeneration, using waste hot water from power  
24 plants for district heating. It also has enacted laws  
25 encouraging micro generation, the local production of

1 electricity by homes and businesses using small-scale  
2 wind turbines to offset peak electricity demands and  
3 also which can be fed back onto the electrical grid.

4 But there is an issue with the grid, and that is  
5 that people have really not studied and understood very  
6 well the actual effect of putting more energy efficient  
7 devices and these micro generation sources on the grid.  
8 So, again, you cannot make policy decisions in  
9 isolation.

10 As an island nation, the UK also is uniquely  
11 situated to explore marine energy, harnessing tidal  
12 streams and wave energy. The Scottish Executive has set  
13 an aggressive target of generating 17 to 18 percent of  
14 Scotland's electricity from renewables by 2010, and in  
15 fact, he's funding a three megawatt wave farm.

16 Now, the point here is that the case study of  
17 the UK, like many others, reveals three things about the  
18 energy security picture: First, that it involves a  
19 complex set of priorities, some of which conflict with  
20 each other; second, while each country has a unique mix  
21 of strengths and vulnerabilities, many of the problems,  
22 particularly the technological challenges, are common to  
23 all; and third, there is much to be gained through  
24 collaboration to address the challenges.

25 Now, when it comes to energy security, then, we

1 may have different local priorities, but our choices,  
2 our policies, and ultimately, what we pick have broader  
3 national implications and broader global implications.  
4 And so, collaboration is the name of the game. Because  
5 it will enable us to innovate at an unprecedented pace.

6 Now, the U.S. Government is pursuing  
7 collaboration and support on two levels, domestically,  
8 as Secretary Bodman described this morning, with a  
9 couple of efforts, and internationally, and let me just  
10 make a few comments here about nuclear power to set the  
11 stage for the later discussion.

12 Now, on its surface, nuclear energy satisfies  
13 many of the optimum requirements for enhancing energy  
14 security. Nuclear power produces virtually no sulfur  
15 dioxide, particulates, nitrogen oxides, volatile organic  
16 compounds or greenhouse gasses. The complete cycle from  
17 resource extraction to waste disposal emits only about  
18 two to six grams of carbon equivalent per kilowatt hour,  
19 and this is about the same as wind and solar, if one  
20 includes construction and component manufacturing, and  
21 is roughly two orders of magnitude below coal, oil and  
22 natural gas.

23 Moreover, nuclear power can supply the large  
24 baseload capacity needed to support large urban centers  
25 and to stabilize large electrical grids. But one of the

1 most controversial aspects of nuclear power, which I  
2 have sometimes referred to as the Achilles heel of the  
3 nuclear industry, of course, relates to the management  
4 and disposal of spent nuclear fuel.

5 Now, the amount of spent nuclear fuel that is  
6 produced annually, about 10,000 tons, which is about  
7 2,000 tons per year in the U.S., is actually small when  
8 contrasted with the 25 billion tons of carbon waste from  
9 fossil fuels that is released directly into the  
10 atmosphere.

11 Now, most of the technological issues associated  
12 with geologic disposal of spent fuel have already been  
13 solved, but given the intense polarization around the  
14 nuclear waste station, public policy will likely remain  
15 skeptical, until some fuel cycle closure solutions have  
16 been demonstrated.

17 Now, I was going to talk about Yucca Mountain,  
18 but I would let you ask me about that in the Q&A. But  
19 let me just close-out with a little bit about  
20 innovation. The U.S. Department of Energy has a program  
21 called Nuclear Power 2010, aimed at facilitating  
22 additional orders and construction of power plants by  
23 the end of the decade.

24 In December, in fact, and this has to do with  
25 international collaboration to solve national problems,



1 Energy Secretary Bodman and his Russian counterpart, the  
2 Federal Atomic Energy Agency Director Sergei Kiriyenko  
3 of Russia, submitted to their presidents a joint work  
4 plan for bilateral collaboration in nuclear energy R&D,  
5 including work on advanced reactors, including fast  
6 reactors, new reactor fuels and fabrication processes,  
7 advanced methods for recycling and transmuting spent  
8 nuclear fuel, and exportable small and medium-sized  
9 reactors for developing countries.

10 Now, on the technical front, innovation and  
11 nuclear energy is mature and there are a number of  
12 reactors that are being built and demonstrated, but let  
13 me close with a last word about the economics of nuclear  
14 power. In fact, nuclear plant operating costs are low  
15 when compared to most other energy sources. And, unlike  
16 oil or coal or natural gas, the purchase of fuel  
17 comprises a relatively small part of energy costs, such  
18 that the volatility in fuel prices while having an  
19 effect, has relatively little effect on the overall  
20 costs of nuclear electricity generation.

21 On the other hand, nuclear plants are capital  
22 intensive, requiring initial investments in the  
23 billions, \$2 to \$4 billion, as well as a sophisticated  
24 regulatory infrastructure to ensure safety oversight.

25 Now, with all of these costs taken into account,

1 new nuclear plants can produce electricity at a cost of  
2 between 4.9 and 5.7 cents per kilowatt hour, and this  
3 makes nuclear power cheaper than natural gas for  
4 electricity if gas prices are above about 470 to 570 per  
5 million BTU. On the other hand, it is more expensive  
6 than conventional coal, unless coal rises above \$70 a  
7 ton. But nuclear power would be more competitive if a  
8 financial penalty on carbon dioxide emissions were  
9 introduced.

10 So, in the end, we need to do roadmap thinking,  
11 again, linking sector use to technology choice, but  
12 understanding that it is always going to play against  
13 public values and strategic intent.

14 Thank you very much.

15 (Applause.)

16 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you, Shirley. So, in  
17 many ways it is appropriate to start off this session  
18 talking about nuclear power, because perhaps none of the  
19 other energy sectors so clearly identify this tension  
20 between the mix of regulations, environmental  
21 regulations, safety regulations, waste disposal,  
22 combined with economic regulation.

23 So, I would like to start off the questions,  
24 myself, by asking Shirley what she thinks the biggest  
25 barrier going forward to expanding nuclear power is, and

1 I would like to throw one thing out there, which is I  
2 have heard companies say that it is really the economic  
3 regulation that is deterring them from starting new  
4 nuclear power projects, that they want some kind of  
5 commitment from the state PUCs that they will pay for  
6 the nuclear power on an ongoing basis and not wait until  
7 the plant is in service.

8 DR. JACKSON: Well, the very question about  
9 state PUCs implies that nuclear plants will be built  
10 within the framework of what others have described as  
11 the integrated model of cost of service regulation, and  
12 there are a number of power generators, including those  
13 that -- Public Service and I believe that Exelon is  
14 evolving this way -- that are generators in a  
15 competitive framework.

16 So, the fundamental question then is will energy  
17 companies see, in an unregulated environment, the  
18 economics of building new nuclear facilities  
19 benefitting?

20 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Yeah, I guess I was thinking  
21 that if a regulated company would not even do it that  
22 the unregulated companies aren't going to --

23 DR. JACKSON: Well, the irony is, I actually  
24 believe that the economics need to be calculated in the  
25 unregulated framework, because in some ways, if there is

1 a consortium of companies that operate in that arena,  
2 and there are such consortia, by the way, pursuing  
3 licensing of plants, then they know what the economic  
4 factors are.

5 Now, the recent Energy Policy Act of just a  
6 couple of years ago actually had some early incentives  
7 for the first plants out of the gate in terms of  
8 guarantees and so on. There is also the issue of  
9 insurance, so to speak, against a nuclear accident, and  
10 so, all of those things have to be put into place, but  
11 even so, Constellation Energy came forward, applied for  
12 an early site permit to build -- no, I am sorry, Exelon  
13 came forward for an early site permit to build a new  
14 nuclear plant in central Illinois, and this is the first  
15 such permit that has been granted by the Nuclear  
16 Regulatory Commission in nearly 30 years.

17 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: So, why do not we take  
18 questions from the floor and, Shirley, you can direct  
19 your own questions.

20 AUDIENCE MEMBER: You mentioned that Germany was  
21 phasing out its nuclear power while France was  
22 increasing its nuclear power.

23 DR. JACKSON: Well, France is already at about  
24 80 percent.

25 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Can you explain the reason for

1 that and what the implications are for nuclear power in  
2 this country?

3 DR. JACKSON: Well, as you may recall, as I was  
4 ending my remarks, I made the point that government  
5 policy making in the nuclear arena always occurs against  
6 the backdrop of public values, and so, what's driving  
7 the movement away from nuclear in Germany has to do with  
8 just that, and that people feel that there are ways to  
9 deal with environmental concerns with renewables. In  
10 fact, Angela Merkel has pushed this arena and she's a  
11 physicist. In fact, I knew her when she was the  
12 Environmental Minister and I was the NRC Chairman.

13 And so, I think it is always the backdrop of  
14 worrying about a nuclear mishap that always plays on  
15 people's minds. And so, one thing that I did not  
16 mention, but is the reason I talked about the newer  
17 technologies is that there are key things that have to  
18 happen. They have to be newer, more passively safe  
19 reactor designs, and in fact, there are such designs.  
20 Secondly, the spent fuel problem has to be resolved.  
21 Third, you have to have a regulatory framework that is  
22 transparent, fair, open, but where the regulation is  
23 done that engenders public confidence, and you have to  
24 have continued excellent performance by the nuclear  
25 operators, and the nuclear industry has come a long way.

1           And you mentioned the economics. Part of the  
2 difficulty in the economics of nuclear plants, and the  
3 fact that the people have always viewed them as almost  
4 too expensive to deal with, is it was oversold with the  
5 too-cheap-to-beat-her piece, but then people learned a  
6 lot of hard lessons along the way about how to build  
7 plants in a more efficient way, how to standardize on  
8 designs, and then how to operate them in a cost  
9 effective way. So, all these things come into play.

10           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Just one more.

11           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you, Shirley. The thing  
12 you just said there about standardization design, it  
13 seemed to me that with our original nuclear program,  
14 each one was a custom design.

15           DR. JACKSON: That's right.

16           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Do you see additional  
17 standardization and maybe a couple, three models that  
18 would be much easier for the NRC to regulate in the  
19 future?

20           DR. JACKSON: Yes. In fact, when I was at the  
21 NRC, we did what we called the final design approval and  
22 design certification of a couple of more advanced  
23 designs, ones where the designs were actually done using  
24 probabilistic risk assessment to kind of look at the  
25 various potential vulnerabilities of plants.

1           What design certification means is that once  
2 they are approved, these designs have a shelflife of  
3 about 15 years. So that if a company comes in, gets an  
4 early site permit, and then chooses and can get then a  
5 combined construction and operating license, that's  
6 streamlining in and of itself, such that if they build  
7 one of the pre-certified designs, and stay within  
8 certain parameters so they do not change the design a  
9 lot, then they can automatically start the plant once  
10 they've built it. But it requires, of course, whole  
11 points to test various things, but it is not a separate  
12 licensing and adjudicatory proceeding, and that's the  
13 way it works.

14           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: All right. We have three  
15 more speakers, so we will keep things going. Thank you  
16 very much, Shirley.

17           The next speaker is Bryan Hannegan, who will  
18 continue the electric power theme.

19           MR. HANNEGAN: Well, I want to thank Dr. Jackson  
20 for setting me up so nicely, because a lot the topics  
21 that she has talked about in her remarks are things that  
22 I am going to try and amplify on a little bit here in my  
23 remarks if I can bring up my slide deck here  
24 successfully.

25           I want to talk about some of the impacts that

1 policies make on markets for electric generation, and  
2 before I start, I do want to say a few words about EPRE,  
3 the Electric Power Research Institute. We are a  
4 501(C)(3), a nonprofit organization, that specializes in  
5 collaborative research for the electric power industry,  
6 but our membership is broader than that. In particular,  
7 we look at all of the various technologies that  
8 Dr. Jackson mentioned in her remarks, things like how do  
9 we improve the electric power grid to accommodate all of  
10 these new smart devices that are both serving load and  
11 also being load at the same time; what are we doing  
12 about new generation technologies like wave and tidal?  
13 We actually have probably one of the world's leaders on  
14 tidal energy on EPRI staff, and we are doing a lot of  
15 work in the United States to identify tidal sites, and  
16 many of them are now the subject of applications at the  
17 FERC. So, it is yielding real results. We are doing  
18 work in the nuclear area as well as in clean coal  
19 technologies and renewables and how you integrate those  
20 into the grid.

21 We are also doing analytical work to back up  
22 decisions about what is put on the grid and by whom and  
23 at what time, and that is really where I want to focus  
24 my comments this morning -- excuse me, this afternoon.

25 A couple of key questions are really sort of



1 what are the factors that are driving choices over new  
2 generation and how we are using existing assets, and I  
3 am going to focus a lot on carbon because it is sort of  
4 the heavy-hitter in the environmental space, and it is  
5 obviously something of great interest, but keep in mind  
6 that my comments could extend to all sorts of other  
7 pollution controls as well.

8           Then, how do policy choices on things like coal  
9 transportation fees and natural gas access to new  
10 resources or the building or nonbuilding of LNG  
11 facilities, how do those actually wind their way down  
12 through choices on what we use to create electricity and  
13 the prices at which it is delivered to consumers?

14           So, I want to hit three points in my  
15 presentation, which is how non-CO2 policies and  
16 regulations affect technology choices for electricity;  
17 why natural gas prices are and will remain a significant  
18 influence in both planning new generation and also in  
19 dispatch of existing units; and then I want to, if there  
20 is time, talk a little bit about how CO2 regulations  
21 affect the dispatch of both new and existing units, and  
22 that may be something that we get to later on today.

23           This is our standard model, and it is sort of a  
24 simplified analysis, and Dr. Jackson said, well we  
25 really want to look at this a unregulated space, and

1 this is exactly what we are doing with this chart and  
2 the others that will follow. What we are doing on the  
3 far left is determining the life cycle costs of  
4 electricity for pulverized coal, indicated by the red  
5 curve, and for IGCC, indicated by the blue curve.

6 This is based on our technical assessment work,  
7 our interactions with the vendors, our work with our  
8 member companies who provide us pricing information on a  
9 confidential basis. We wrap that all up to figure out  
10 what are the capital costs, what are the costs  
11 associated with O&M, and what are the fuel costs  
12 associated with, in this case, the coal that's being  
13 burned?

14 That gives us the left hand point, the intercept  
15 with the zero line there, a little less than 5 cents per  
16 kilowatt hour for pulverized coal and about 20 percent  
17 higher than that, a little bit less than 6 cents per  
18 kilowatt hour for IGCC. What we can do, then, is vary  
19 the cost of CO2 by a dollar per metric ton figure as a  
20 proxy for the stringency of the policy constraint in a  
21 carbon-constrained world, and you can see on the  
22 right-hand side, we then adjust for the CO2 cost.

23 Recognizing that coal technologies emit about  
24 eight-tenths of a ton of CO2 per megawatt hour, you can  
25 then adjust the curve so you can get this upward sloping

1 line, and you can ask yourself, all right, if we do that  
2 for the full range of electric technologies, how do  
3 those curves interact with one another and what are the  
4 lowest cost options at various points along that  
5 parameter space?

6 That is what is shown on the next diagram here.  
7 These are the comparative costs that we see for the  
8 entire range of sort of larger scale electricity  
9 generation technologies in the 2010 to 2015 time frame.  
10 In other words, if you placed an order today to put a  
11 plant into service, this would be the window in which it  
12 came through. If you look on the far left, you can see  
13 that pulverized coal clearly has the advantage, but  
14 nuclear is not too far behind. Then, as Dr. Jackson  
15 pointed out, once you moved beyond a modest carbon  
16 constraint, let's say something in the neighborhood of  
17 \$10 per ton of CO<sub>2</sub>, nuclear actually becomes the lowest  
18 cost option.

19 Following pulverized coal, you see natural gas  
20 combined cycle there at \$6, which is actually a rather  
21 low gas price; today it is trading at about \$7.50, and  
22 it has been in the \$7 to \$9 range or so, and I will show  
23 you how that changes the dynamic in a moment. Then,  
24 right above that, around 7 cents per kilowatt hour,  
25 unsubsidized, without the production tax credit, is wind

1 energy at a 29 percent capacity factor, which represents  
2 the average capacity of wind on today's U.S. grid.

3 IGCC is still at a level above that, and based  
4 on some recent work we have done in the direct use of  
5 biomass space, you can see that biomass, second among  
6 renewables, but well above the point at which it would  
7 compete economically in the marketplace.

8 But we are talking about 2010 to 2015, and so  
9 what I have done now is I have pulled nuclear off the  
10 chart, given the licensing period of five years or so  
11 that we are seeing right now --

12 DR. JACKSON: Faster now.

13 MR. HANNEGAN: Faster now hopefully under what  
14 the NRC is currently doing, but let's take five years  
15 nominally to license, five years to construct, outside  
16 the 2010 to 2015 window in many cases if folks are just  
17 getting started today.

18 So, if you take nuclear off the table in this  
19 time frame, you will see that pulverized coal has a  
20 clear advantage even in a carbon-constrained world. In  
21 some cases, a utility will find it easier just to pay  
22 the carbon price, to buy that credit on the market, and  
23 continue to build the proven pulverized coal technology.

24 If natural gas prices were to suddenly decline,  
25 let's say we had an influx of natural gas imports via

1 LNG, or the natural gas pipeline from Alaska was built,  
2 or we increased domestic production and gas prices came  
3 down to \$4 per MCF, then clearly natural gas would take  
4 the lead from a lowest cost perspective, even ahead of  
5 coal technologies.

6 But what if we went the other direction and what  
7 if we actually limited access to oil and gas -- or  
8 sorry, to coal and gas, such that natural gas prices  
9 came up to \$8 per MCF, more like what you see today if  
10 you projected that forward, and if there were issues  
11 with coal transportation, or if we were putting new  
12 restrictions on mountaintop mining, for example, or we  
13 were limiting access to new leasing in the Powder River  
14 Basin, let's say that the coal prices came up from \$1.50  
15 a ton to \$2 per ton, what would that affect -- how would  
16 that affect the interplay?

17 If you saw some increases in cost due to delays  
18 in the licensing process for nuclear energy, or if you  
19 saw, as some are seeing today, increases in the  
20 commodity prices for steel, and the wages that we need  
21 to pay today's laborers, because they are in demand, not  
22 just here in the United States, but also globally, to  
23 build nuclear plants in China, in India, in other places  
24 around the world. Suppose the capital cost for nuclear  
25 increased by 50 percent. How might that affect the

1 levelized cost of electricity? I show that on the  
2 diagram here.

3           What if we extended the production tax credit  
4 for renewables now out to 2015, an idea that has been  
5 kicked around in Congress, suppose that came about?  
6 That would bring wind energy from about 7 cents per  
7 kilowatt hour down to something more in the range of 5,  
8 if we assumed a 1.9 cent per kilowatt hour PTC, and that  
9 would actually bring biomass down to about 8 to 9 cents  
10 per kilowatt hour.

11           Let's take all of those what-ifs now and put  
12 them together and call it a policy-driven case. Let's  
13 say we made some explicit choices that affected the  
14 variables shown on the chart. You can see if we  
15 extended the production tax credit, now wind is clearly  
16 the lowest cost option at any range of CO2 prices that  
17 you might be thinking of. Pulverized coal is still  
18 competitive, and if you are not able to have access to  
19 the wind resource, as you might not in places like the  
20 Southeast, then you would certainly be looking at  
21 pulverized coal and thinking about how we gain the  
22 technologies to capture and store the CO2 to reduce the  
23 costs even more.

24           Nuclear, even with a 50 percent increase in  
25 capital costs, is still the lowest cost option under a

1 severe carbon constraint, once you go beyond your  
2 available wind resource, and natural gas now is not  
3 really even an option. It is well above even IGCC for  
4 most of the range of CO2 prices.

5 The point I want to leave you with that is our  
6 policy choices do make a difference when it comes to the  
7 decisions that are being made in board rooms about what  
8 to site, what to use, and what fuels to burn, even as we  
9 think about the uncertainty of our carbon-constrained  
10 world going forward.

11 Again, if we took nuclear off the table because  
12 of licensing delays or inability to get those plants  
13 constructed and online, between 2010 and 2015, you would  
14 have a much clearer run for pulverized coal  
15 technologies.

16 So, what does this mean? The implications are  
17 clearly if you can get nuclear online now, it has a very  
18 good foothold in the market, a very good cost advantage  
19 going forward, but there are concerns about regulatory  
20 delays, about the uncertainties associated with dealing  
21 with the spent nuclear fuel. All of these things could  
22 raise costs and prevent reactors from coming online  
23 beyond 2015.

24 In many cases, with the exception of wind  
25 resources, they are of good size and good variety.

1 Renewables are unlikely, in our view, to extend beyond  
2 the state mandates that we see out there. If it were  
3 not for these state RPSs, I would be hard-pressed to see  
4 why people would be investing in biomass because of the  
5 cost increments that it would trade at relative to other  
6 generation technologies, but if fossil fuel costs are  
7 high, if we have limits on coal and natural gas  
8 production or imports, then subsidized wind with the PTC  
9 really competes well in the marketplace, and that would  
10 explain, by and large, why you are seeing lots of wind  
11 being put into the market today.

12 Even with some policy changes, if I go back to  
13 this policy-driven case and I even include nuclear, if  
14 you focus on the left-hand side of the diagram, the  
15 technologies that immediately come in right after wind  
16 are all fossil-based -- they are all coal-based, in  
17 particular -- and if natural gas prices are lower,  
18 certainly natural gas plays a role as well.

19 The bottom line is that for the near future, new  
20 base load generation is going to use fossil  
21 technologies, and those technologies are going to  
22 operate without CO2 capture and storage, because we have  
23 not proven it at a scale yet where someone is out there  
24 willing to make the investment and Wall Street is  
25 willing to put up the money.



1           The choice of coal versus natural gas is going  
2 to depend, obviously, on the fuel prices, but the bottom  
3 line is if you are worried about climate change, the  
4 next few years do not really present you very good  
5 opportunities for significant CO2 reductions at an  
6 economic price. You have to start looking at fuel  
7 switching; you have to look at conservation measures;  
8 and things which really may fall outside the range of  
9 your economic tolerance.

10           I want to talk just briefly about existing  
11 units, because we have talked so far about new units and  
12 choices that people make, but before I do so, I want to  
13 come back to this new generation thing and say, you  
14 know, stick around, because at 4:30, I am going to talk  
15 about how some of the technology work that we are doing  
16 and the R&D needs that we are working on with DOE can  
17 actually change this balance over the longer term with  
18 respect to climate, but let me finish up by talking  
19 about existing units, because CO2 impacts them as well,  
20 and certainly fuel costs and limits on those fuel  
21 availability and sources would indicate that as well.

22           The point I want to make here is that if you  
23 increased carbon prices in the market to \$10 per ton,  
24 the present value of all the carbon permits that an  
25 existing coal-fired plant would have to buy today is

1     literally equivalent to the capital value of the plant  
2     as it exists. So, it is not inconsequential to say we  
3     are going to put a tax on CO2 at a modest level. It  
4     means quite a lot for the operation of an existing unit,  
5     and I show you some examples there.

6             The interesting thing, though, is that higher  
7     costs means higher bids into the market, and if fossil  
8     is driving the market price, then those market prices  
9     are also higher as well, so that the higher bids from  
10    fossil units do not necessarily hurt those units as much  
11    as you might think, and that really focusing on the net  
12    revenue is what we at EPRI think is the most important  
13    measure of how an existing asset will bear up under a  
14    carbon constraint.

15            Let me just show you that graphically, briefly.  
16    You can see on the left-hand side, CO2 price is zero, so  
17    the market price is set in this case by the natural gas  
18    unit at a dispatch of \$50 per megawatt hour. If we add  
19    a \$20-per-ton CO2 price on top of it, indicated by the  
20    yellow bars on the right-hand side, you can see the cost  
21    is greater for the coal unit, but the coal unit still  
22    makes some net revenue relative to the gas unit which  
23    now has a CO2 price also associated with it.

24            What we can do is look at how plants are  
25    dispatched in a region or in a state with respect to

1 their position in the generation stack, and if you  
2 assume that we are generating or we are -- sorry, we are  
3 dispatching the lowest cost units first, and we are not  
4 focused on green dispatch or any other mechanism like  
5 that, then you can see that in a traditional stack,  
6 nuclear and hydro, being the lowest cost units, are  
7 usually dispatched first, then the coal units, and then  
8 the natural gas peaking units, and the oil-fired units  
9 in succession. Then we look at how these changes over  
10 time depending on where the carbon market price and the  
11 natural gas prices might be.

12 So, we look at regions of the country. I want  
13 to talk about an area we call Coal Land, which is  
14 represented by the E-Car, in the main areas where coal  
15 units set the market price almost two-thirds of the time  
16 in 2005, and for some hypothetical plants that we place  
17 on the dispatch curve there, you can see where they come  
18 out and the numbers following the slashes are the heat  
19 rates. So, 9.8 is 9800 BTU per kilowatt hour, fairly  
20 efficient unit, and then you see a coal unit at 12.3  
21 down towards the end of the stack.

22 What I want to do is take this chart at zero  
23 dollars per ton and step quickly through \$10 to \$50 per  
24 ton. What has happened now is the nuclear units are  
25 achieving greater net revenue, obviously. They are

1 emissions-free; they are being dispatched quite the lot;  
2 they are making a lot of money. The units with capture  
3 and storage, the ultra-super-critical pulverized coal  
4 and the IGCC units, move from the back of the stack in a  
5 zero dollar carbon world to the front of the stack in a  
6 \$50 world, which makes sense since they are also  
7 non-emitting, but a good base load and low cost.

8 Even the U.S. -- the ultra-super-critical PC and  
9 IGCC units continue to fare well. Their net revenue  
10 goes down slightly, but it is still significant. It is  
11 non-zero. In fact, what moves to the end of the stack  
12 are the most inefficient coal units, and that is  
13 evidenced by this chart, which shows net revenues for  
14 existing units going up in blue for the nuclear plant  
15 and going down slightly for the coal units, and most  
16 dramatically for the least efficient of all those coal  
17 units.

18 If we look at new technologies, the technologies  
19 with capture and storage of CO2 do well, but even the  
20 natural gas combined cycle unit down there in yellow  
21 increases in its net revenue per year as the CO2 value  
22 increases.

23 Now, that was in a market with \$8 natural gas  
24 prices. What if we brought those natural gas prices  
25 down to \$6? I give you a couple of options here on how

1 that might actually occur. I want up to focus on the  
2 natural gas unit down there at the bottom, because that  
3 is really where the rubber hits the road. At \$50 per  
4 ton at \$8 gas, it is down there at the end of the stack;  
5 at \$6 gas, it moves up almost to the knee in the curve.  
6 In fact, it is being dispatched side by side with the  
7 other fossil units driven by coal.

8 So, natural gas prices, particularly for natural  
9 gas units, obviously make a fair amount of difference,  
10 but notice, for the others, the positions on the stack,  
11 the net revenues, are really largely unaffected.

12 So, let me draw some conclusions and end up.  
13 Higher production costs from CO2 value doesn't imply  
14 that all your coal assets necessarily become useless.  
15 In fact, in many cases, the higher efficiency ones will  
16 stand out and continue to be functional, even in a  
17 strong carbon-constrained world and even in the absence  
18 of CO2 capture and storage. The real risk to your  
19 assets depends on what is your regional generation mix,  
20 what is your natural gas price levels and how -- you  
21 know, again, how efficient is the plant that you are  
22 looking at. Clearly, older and less efficient plans are  
23 more exposed to CO2 risk, which means as we think about  
24 environmental retrofits in a carbon-constrained world,  
25 those are the most likely candidates, but the bottom

1 line here is that regulatory impacts are not  
2 straightforward, and the way in which we design the  
3 carbon market is obviously going to have a lot of impact  
4 on choices both the national level and individually  
5 amongst our companies in how they use and generate  
6 electric power.

7 So, those are the comments I want to leave with  
8 you. A teaser, at 4:30 this afternoon, you will get  
9 part two of the story, how R&D can really change this  
10 dynamic going forward in the next couple of decades.

11 Thanks.

12 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you, very much. Why  
13 don't you stay up there for a couple of questions.

14 MR. HANNEGAN: Okay.

15 MR. SEESEL: I should have mentioned this at the  
16 beginning of the panel, and that is if people could  
17 identify themselves for the benefit of our reporter,  
18 that would be very helpful. Thanks.

19 MR. GOLDBERG: Thank you. Actually, I was going  
20 to ask Dr. Jackson a question, but I could put it to  
21 both, because it both involves nuclear and IGCC.

22 I am from Argon National Labs, Steve Goldberg.  
23 We did extensive work on the cost of new nuclear as well  
24 as new IGCC. We found there were two ingredients that  
25 were critical. One is in the area, in nuclear, the

1 overnight costs for the new plant, coupled with the risk  
2 premium that investors are willing to pay for these new  
3 plants, and I am going to segue into loan guarantees,  
4 because I see somebody from Constellation here, and  
5 that's a big area for Unistar's loan guarantees. So, if  
6 you could both address it or one or the other, that  
7 would be great.

8 On the IGCC front, when we did the calculation,  
9 it looked pretty reasonably economic for onesies and  
10 twosies, but when you get to a lot of IGCCs and carbon,  
11 you are sequestering a lot of carbon, you are backing  
12 into an area which nuclear is very familiar with, the  
13 disposal of the carbon or the storage of the carbon.

14 Have you thought about, when you go into a macro  
15 calculation of CO2 sequestration, where that takes you?  
16 Because then nuclear looks actually a little better than  
17 it would otherwise. So, those are the two questions.

18 MR. HANNEGAN: Well, let me address the second  
19 one first, and that is that you are absolutely right to  
20 put the spotlight on CO2 capture and storage as being  
21 the linchpin for coal technologies going forward. I was  
22 asked about this at a Senate hearing a couple of weeks  
23 ago, and my comment was simple. You know, we have three  
24 projects around the world that are working on  
25 sequestering and storing 1 million metric tons of carbon

1 per year. That's about one-fourth of what you get from  
2 an average commercial scale coal plant on a given basis,  
3 and we have how many of those around the world?

4 Even if you took just all the new plants that  
5 EIA projects in its annual energy outlook case going  
6 forward and you said, "I want to capture and store the  
7 carbon from all those new plants," you go quickly from  
8 millions of metric tons into the billions of metric tons  
9 of CO<sub>2</sub>. We have the technical capability to do that; we  
10 have the reservoirs. Do we have the political will? Do  
11 we have the regulatory space to support that? Are you  
12 willing to host it under your backyard if the reservoir  
13 happens to be there? Are you going to want your piece  
14 of the action? There are a whole host of questions  
15 regarding that that are really I think the limiters on  
16 IGCC.

17 Then, to your first question about nuclear and  
18 IGCC costs, our worry actually is, frankly, is the labor  
19 and materials cost escalations that we are seeing out  
20 there. It is not a matter of loan guarantees and risk  
21 insurance anymore. If what you are talking about is a  
22 bid of 3,000 to 4,000 per kilowatt for a capital cost  
23 out there, I mean, that's a substantial change in the  
24 economics that is -- you know, we are hearing about  
25 instances where that is the case, because the demand for



1 these new plants is rapidly outstripping the supply.

2 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Why don't you take one more  
3 question?

4 MR. HANNEGAN: I don't know, Dr. Jackson, did  
5 you want to weigh in?

6 DR. JACKSON: I will just make a comment, and  
7 that is that a lot of the comparisons -- and because  
8 nuclear really is really pretty cheap, at least on an  
9 operational basis, the competitiveness analysis -- and  
10 this is actually kind of a comment and a question -- the  
11 competitiveness analysis for other fuels, particularly  
12 natural gas, tends to be predicated on assumptions about  
13 nuclear licensing risks and costs, on the one hand, and  
14 about carbon costs on the other.

15 So, a fundamental question is, how are carbon  
16 costs set? Because a lot of the discussion is about  
17 carbon capture and sequestration, and you talk about  
18 putting it into reservoirs. That capture is in the form  
19 of a gas, CO<sub>2</sub>. Reservoirs do not hold gas forever.  
20 Therefore, if one really wishes to truly have true  
21 carbon capture, one has to think about technologies that  
22 would reconvert the gas back to some more elemental or  
23 solid form. I have yet to see a factor put into the  
24 analysis that relates to closing the carbon cycle in  
25 that sense.

1           MR. HANNEGAN: Right. Just to that point, the  
2 analysis that I showed a moment ago includes all the  
3 sort of decommissioning costs that we know to be  
4 inexistent with nuclear, and it also includes a  
5 \$10-per-ton CO2 capture and storage charge.

6           DR. JACKSON: Yeah, but that is capture and the  
7 storage. That does not have to do with reconversion of  
8 the gas to an elemental form of carbon or some other  
9 solidified form, and until and unless you do that, you  
10 have not closed the cycle vis-a-vis environmental  
11 mitigation.

12           MR. HANNEGAN: The current practice is to use a  
13 chilled ammonia scrubber or something like that to pull  
14 the CO2 out, and then we assume compression and  
15 super-cooling so that it becomes a liquid that is  
16 suitable for injection into a deep saline reservoir or  
17 so on. But I agree with you, absolutely, and that is  
18 why we have a very healthy research program in area,  
19 that the environmental consequences of putting something  
20 into a reservoir when you are not exactly sure at that  
21 scale what it is going to do, whether it is going to  
22 react with the surrounding rock, whether it will escape,  
23 those are areas that I think both we and DOE are working  
24 on with some urgency.

25           DR. JACKSON: I had some comment on --

1           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you. We have two more  
2 speakers, so --

3           DR. JACKSON: He would be one to talk to. He's  
4 an important one to hear from.

5           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: We will save him for the  
6 end.

7           So, the next speaker is Jeff Hazle, who will  
8 talk to us about Petrochemicals.

9           MR. HAZLE: Anybody know whether my file is up  
10 here?

11           All right, that is who I am. I am Jeff Hazle,  
12 Technical Director for the National Petrochemical and  
13 Refiners Association. Petroleum refiners are certainly  
14 affected by government policy choices, and I have been  
15 asked to talk about that today.

16           A brief outline here, I want to characterize the  
17 petroleum refining business for you, then describe how  
18 that industry allocates resources, and then summarize  
19 those points.

20           First of all I want you to know that the  
21 National Petrochemical and Refiners Association, the  
22 NPRA, represents petroleum refiners. We have members  
23 who are vertical, integrated oil companies. They do  
24 production, they do transportation, terminaling, retail,  
25 but our group focuses just on the refining segment of

1 the industry. So, that is the way we see the world, and  
2 that will be my viewpoint for today.

3 Characterizing the petroleum refining business,  
4 it is a commodity business, and it is a commodity  
5 business on both ends; that is, it buys a commodity as  
6 its feedstock, and it sells a commodity as its products.  
7 These are not value-added products, and by that I mean  
8 they are not products made to suit a specific consumer  
9 taste. They are primarily made to meet either  
10 government specifications or industry consensus  
11 standards. So, they are made to a specification. They  
12 are not made to please a particular segment of the  
13 population.

14 Commodity businesses, in general, are governed  
15 by supply and demand, and I am talking about commodity  
16 businesses such as carbon steel manufacture or aluminum  
17 manufacture, and I am going to assert that these points  
18 apply to the petroleum refining business as well. So,  
19 they are governed by supply and demand, and it is that  
20 balance of supply and demand that determines the price,  
21 again, both for the feedstock, the crude oil that we  
22 buy, and for the products that we produce.

23 Capital investments in our business are  
24 generally of the stay-in-business type. There is not --  
25 you may know this, there has not been a new grassroots

1 refinery built in the continental United States since  
2 the mid-70s. It is an unusual thing to invest in new  
3 products or new areas of the business. In general, we  
4 face low profit margins, and the profit strategy  
5 typically is to minimize production costs and maximize  
6 volumes.

7 I would like to describe how they allocate  
8 resources in the business and some of the capital  
9 investments. There are three types of capital  
10 investments: The first one is stay-in-business-type  
11 investments; by that I mean investments that you have to  
12 make in order to comply with government regulations, and  
13 these can be for the facilities, such as reducing  
14 refinery emissions; these can be applied to the  
15 products, and that is common in our industry, where they  
16 have to reformulate fuels to comply with the government  
17 regulations.

18 There are also other kinds of stay-in-business  
19 regulations, but they are less -- they have less effect  
20 on the industry. Those apply to security, safety, but  
21 in these areas, the Government's effect is direct and  
22 significant. As an example, you have fuels regulations.  
23 Starting about 2000 to 2003, we had Tier 2 gasoline  
24 sulfur regulations, followed soon after by state NTBE  
25 bans, followed soon after by highway diesel sulfur

1 reduction, followed by a renewable fuels standard, and  
2 now off-road diesel desulfurization will be implemented  
3 this year, and then mobile source air toxics is out in  
4 the future.

5 Now, these regulations pile on, and they add on  
6 a cumulative economic burden for individual petroleum  
7 refineries. So -- if that effect is too much, then  
8 refineries or refiners face a choice of do we continue  
9 to operate this facility, do we shut it down, or do we  
10 sell it to somebody who is willing to make these  
11 investments to stay in business?

12 There is a second type of capital investment,  
13 and that is for cost reduction. Remember, one of the  
14 profit strategies is to minimize production costs. And  
15 so refiners will invest in equipment or changes in their  
16 process that will reduce their crude acquisition costs.

17 One of the primary examples that a lot of  
18 refiners are doing at this moment is they are putting in  
19 what is called coker capacity. That permits them to run  
20 a cheaper crude and increase the volume of cheaper  
21 crudes. It reduces their overall crude acquisition  
22 costs.

23 Refiners also will invest in equipment that will  
24 reduce their energy costs, and they will also invest in  
25 projects, either through software or through better

1 management, that optimize the process, either increasing  
2 throughput or maximizing yields. In general, government  
3 policy effects on those kind of investments are  
4 relatively minor.

5           There is another kind of investment, and that is  
6 the investment to increase throughput. Again, that is  
7 one of our profit strategies in a low margin industry;  
8 maximize throughput. So, refining capacity investments,  
9 typically through smart operation, technology advances,  
10 and incremental investment, refiners have been able to  
11 increase capacity by about 1 to 2 percent per year. We  
12 generally refer to that as capacity creep.

13           Whether or not investments in refining capacity  
14 are made depends on the business outlook, it depends on  
15 the outlook of the competition, and it depends on  
16 capital cost. For the first one, it is how you look at  
17 your business, and there are a couple of things that  
18 refiners will do in terms of evaluating their business  
19 going forward, and one of the major components to that  
20 is the outlook for that crude supply/demand -- the  
21 balance between supply and demand. That will ultimately  
22 determine that price in the future. So, they take a  
23 view of the world, look at what they expect supply of  
24 crude to be versus demand, and whether or not that has a  
25 positive or negative effect on price.

1           Government can have a substantial effect on  
2 these areas either through government incentives to  
3 produce oil, if such a thing should happen; production  
4 bans, which may apply to certain geographical areas; and  
5 then things like carbon taxes and import taxes are also  
6 possibilities that would have a significant effect.

7           Refiners are also going to take a long-term view  
8 of the supply and demand balance for their products, and  
9 those also can be affected in a significant way by  
10 government policy choices. Some of those possibilities  
11 are -- and we are seeing the first one actually  
12 already -- biofuels renewables mandates may reduce the  
13 size of the petroleum product market; vehicle mileage  
14 standards, if CAFE standards were to increase, that  
15 would have the effect of reducing, again, product  
16 demand; consumer vehicle choices, and we have seen this  
17 over the last 20 years, can either positively or  
18 negatively affect the size of that product market. But  
19 here, government can affect those consumer choices as  
20 well, and you might want to think of tax credits for  
21 hybrids, which have influenced the popularity of those  
22 vehicles. Then, there is also the potential for  
23 greenhouse gas reductions in the future. That would  
24 certainly have an effect on product markets.

25           There is another thing that refiners are going



1 to take into account as they decide whether or not to  
2 invest in additional refining capacity. One of those is  
3 the outlook for their competition. One of the things  
4 they are going to take into account is that in Europe,  
5 there has been a shift there from diesel fuels to  
6 gasoline -- or I am sorry, it is the reverse -- they  
7 have shifted away from gasoline and towards more diesel  
8 consumption. That has left Europe with a capacity  
9 overhang for gasoline, and it has allowed Europe to  
10 economically export some of that material to the U.S.

11 So, a U.S. refiner is going to take a look at  
12 the potential for Europe to be able to export to this  
13 country before they build a refinery here. They are  
14 also going to take a look at U.S.-oriented export  
15 refineries. There are already refineries in Canada and  
16 the Caribbean that are oriented towards the U.S. market  
17 and depend on this market for their throughput. There  
18 is at least one Canadian refiner who has announced a  
19 major expansion. So, this is another area where there  
20 is going to have to be a determination by the petroleum  
21 refiners about the long-term potential for import  
22 competition.

23 Refiners are also going to have what I call an  
24 internal competition for company resources. Capital is  
25 not an unlimited resource. Even if it were an unlimited

1 resource, companies are still limited by the number of  
2 people they have, because to build anything, it takes  
3 people's time and resources to build, construct, and  
4 execute a project. So, after all the stay-in-business  
5 commitments are made by a petroleum refiner, they are  
6 going to take a look at what money is left, what  
7 projects are on the table. They are going to look at  
8 maximizing profit, and that may not include expanding  
9 capacity. So, government policy in this area can have  
10 an effect with respect to imports and exports and the  
11 movement of products across international boundaries.

12           There is another area petroleum refiners are  
13 going to take a look at, and that is capital costs; when  
14 they are evaluating projects, to take a look at return  
15 on investment. The denominator for that is the capital  
16 cost of the project, and so that is going to be a key  
17 consideration. They are going to look at the cost of  
18 steel, the cost and availability of labor, the cost and  
19 availability of engineering. In today's environment,  
20 all of those are going up pretty rapidly, and it is  
21 changing how refiners are -- in viewing their business.  
22 Now, government policy in this area, their effects are  
23 relatively small, although there are some things that  
24 government can do to change those decisions.

25           So, clearly, when a refiner is looking to

1 expand, stay-in-business investments come first. Beyond  
2 that, refiners are now today looking at expanding  
3 capacity. I am estimating that U.S. refining capacity  
4 will increase by almost 2 million barrels per day by  
5 2011. It currently stands at about 17.3 million, so we  
6 are seeing an additional 2 million ready to come online.

7 The refiners' commitments to do that, to me,  
8 indicates that they are more optimistic about the  
9 business than they have been in the recent past. This  
10 shows capacity over the last several years in the United  
11 States, and the red line there just represents the rate  
12 of capacity that we have added over the last three or  
13 four years.

14 Now, if you push that out to 2011, you can see  
15 the end of the line. We would end up at 18 and a half  
16 million barrels a day. The difference between the top  
17 of the bar and the tip of the red line there is what I  
18 am going to say is a measure of how optimistic refiners  
19 are about the business. So, they are more optimistic, I  
20 think, today than they have been.

21 Now, we have to keep in mind that refiners can  
22 change their mind, because as they go forward with these  
23 capacity investment projects, they continually evaluate  
24 them, and if costs go up for steel or for manpower or if  
25 it looks like the product markets get shrunk by

1 additional government mandates for biofuels, that extra  
2 capacity there could disappear.

3 In summary, government policy can affect  
4 magnitude of stay-in-business investments, primarily  
5 those regulatory investments, and it can have a major  
6 effect in that area. It can affect the cost of capacity  
7 expansions, usually through tax policy, and there, that  
8 is usually a minor effect. Government policy can also  
9 effect the supply of crude oil and the size of product  
10 markets, and there, the government policy choices are  
11 going to have major effects.

12 Cumulatively, all of these effects are going to  
13 affect the refiners' outlook and whether or not they are  
14 optimistic or pessimistic about their business, and I  
15 told you a few minutes ago that refiners are more  
16 optimistic than they were -- certainly than they were  
17 ten years ago, more optimistic I think than they were  
18 five years ago, but with some of the things that people  
19 are talking about in terms of policy choices, CO2  
20 limitations, and additional mandates for biofuels, we  
21 cannot guarantee that they are going to stay optimistic  
22 about refinery capacity in the U.S.

23 Those are my remarks. Thank you very much.

24 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you, Jeff. So, we  
25 have heard a couple of times about the increasing costs

1 of steel and the effect that is having on energy  
2 markets. We have time for a couple of questions.

3 MR. WEBB: Michael Webb with REG.

4 How important do you think the coming online of  
5 the Canadian crude is to refiners, and what are the  
6 regulatory events that need to take place in order to  
7 facilitate Canadian crude enhancing refinery production?

8 MR. HAZLE: That crude is very important, I  
9 think, to the United States. Some of the other speakers  
10 earlier today have talked about diversity of supply, and  
11 from that standpoint, it is a very good thing to see  
12 additional crude supplies come online from Canada. You  
13 have pipeline transport, which is generally secure and  
14 inexpensive. So, it is an important source for  
15 refiners, and they are making investments in their  
16 refineries to be able to process that crude to a greater  
17 degree, and we are seeing it pushing down beyond the  
18 northern tier refiners to much lower parts of the  
19 country, down into Oklahoma and even some into Texas.  
20 So, it is a very positive thing for our industry, I  
21 think.

22 I am not sure what they have to do in terms of  
23 regulation. I don't think there is anything additional  
24 related specifically to Canadian crudes. It is a heavy  
25 crude, it is going to have a higher carbon content, and

1 they are going to have to worry about all the carbon  
2 associated with the tar sands operations up in Canada,  
3 and those are going to be vulnerable, I think, to the  
4 CO2 limitations, if there are any.

5 DR. JACKSON: I think, as well, there is the  
6 Canadian regulatory framework, and it has its own  
7 issues, and then, as Jeff says, the crude grades are  
8 heavier grades, and so there are issues about getting  
9 them through the pipelines in the first place. Then the  
10 final thing has to do with the complexity of the  
11 refineries, to be able to take this crude and then to  
12 refine it into the kinds of products for the consumer  
13 market, and then how all of these things that he just  
14 went through affects the ability to upgrade those  
15 refineries to do that kind of thing.

16 MR. HAZLE: Refiners presently are taking  
17 advantage of those Canadian Syncrudes, divide from tar  
18 sands, as a way to minimize their crude acquisition  
19 costs. That's generally a cheaper crude.

20 Other questions?

21 (No response.)

22 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: All right, thank you, Jeff.  
23 So, our final speaker is Tyson Slocum.

24 MR. SLOCUM: Hi. Thanks a lot. Great to be  
25 here.

1           First, I want to thank the Federal Trade  
2 Commission for putting on what is a very ambitious  
3 schedule, but so far, it has been fantastic. This  
4 morning was very interesting, and this panel has been  
5 great, and I just appreciate the invite to be here.

6           I am going to focus on oil and gas right now. I  
7 am going to be talking a little later about electric  
8 power markets.

9           First, a little bit about me and my  
10 organization. I am the Director of the Energy Program  
11 at Public Citizen. Public Citizen is America's largest  
12 consumer advocacy group. We get most of our funding  
13 from individual contributions of over 100,000  
14 dues-paying members across the country that help finance  
15 our operations and hopefully pay my salary as well.

16           So, the title of this particular panel is, "How  
17 Do Energy Markets Work Within the Framework of  
18 Government Policy Choices"? We have heard a lot of  
19 folks talk about energy supply -- in fact, that has been  
20 one of the biggest aspects -- and actually, that has  
21 been probably the biggest focus of U.S. Government  
22 policy decisions that have gotten us to where we are  
23 today, is focusing almost entirely on increasing access  
24 to energy supply.

25           I think that we need to rethink that focus. I

1 think that there is no question that the United States  
2 is one of the world's largest energy producers. Not  
3 many people know this, including Senator Ted Stevens,  
4 who I testified before his committee last year, and he  
5 challenged my assertion that the United States is the  
6 third largest crude oil producer in the world. I had to  
7 remind Senator Stevens, who represents -- he's probably  
8 represented Alaska since it was a state in the late  
9 50s -- that his state leads the way, along with the rest  
10 of the other 49 states, in producing a heck of a lot of  
11 oil. Only the Russians and the Saudis produce more than  
12 we do.

13 So, any way you look at the issue of energy  
14 policy in America, the problem in America is not one of  
15 supply. We are awash in huge surpluses of crude oil  
16 right now. The problem is our consumption. We use one  
17 out of every four barrels of oil on the planet every  
18 day, here, in the United States. We use that oil among  
19 the least efficiently of our major economic competitors.  
20 In Europe and Japan, they use half the oil per person  
21 than we do.

22 So, clearly, not only can we do better, we must  
23 do better if we are going to solve America's energy  
24 problems, because we can turn all of Alaska into a giant  
25 oil-producing state; we can drill for oil off the



1 Atlantic and Pacific coasts. If we were to double our  
2 oil production to match that of Saudi Arabia, we would  
3 still be importing nearly half of our oil. This is not  
4 a situation that we can produce our way out of this  
5 crisis.

6 Consumers have to have more options to use  
7 energy more wisely. That includes stronger fuel economy  
8 standards; that includes much bigger investments in mass  
9 transit. Only one out of every \$5 in the federal  
10 transportation budget goes to mass transit. I took the  
11 bus here. I took the 96 bus, which runs from Anacostia  
12 to Woodley Park. It is amazing, when I give talks in  
13 other cities, how many cities I literally cannot take  
14 mass transit from the airport to where I need to go. It  
15 is either completely inefficient, taking me six or ten  
16 times longer than taking a cab, or it doesn't even exist  
17 at all.

18 So, increasing access to mass transit,  
19 increasing fuel economy standards, investing in  
20 alternative fuels, and energy efficiency, those are all  
21 things we need to do, but we are not going to end our  
22 dependence on oil overnight. The fact is that oil is  
23 what drives our economy, and we are stuck with what we  
24 have got for the next at least 20 years.

25 So, what I would like to talk about now is how

1 we can focus on making what we have got now, and our  
2 dependence on oil, as transparent and efficient as  
3 possible, and I want to touch on two general themes.  
4 One is on energy trading, these are the energy trading  
5 markets where prices are actually set that we pay; and  
6 the second is on oil refining markets, which I think is  
7 where a lot of the action is right now.

8           So, let me start off by talking about oil  
9 refinery markets. There is no question that we have  
10 seen a radical transformation in the downstream oil  
11 sector over the last ten years or so, and that has  
12 largely been driven by a wave of mergers. Using Energy  
13 Information Administration data, I took a look at what  
14 the effect of mergers has been, and our research shows  
15 that in 1993, the largest five refiners in the United  
16 States controlled just over one-third of national  
17 refinery capacity. In 2005, as a result of a wave of  
18 mergers, the largest five controlled over 55 percent,  
19 and the largest ten today control over 80 percent of  
20 refining capacity, whereas a decade ago, in '93, the  
21 largest ten controlled just over half of refining  
22 capacity.

23           So, you have seen a large consolidation of  
24 control over refining, and what that has led to, Public  
25 Citizen believes, is a reduction in adequately

1 competitive markets. In my report -- I wrote a couple  
2 of reports, one on power markets and one on oil that was  
3 available out here. The oil one has the subtle title of  
4 "Oil Mergers, Manipulation and Mirages: How Eroding  
5 Legal Protections and Lax Regulatory Oversight Harm  
6 Consumers."

7 On page 13 of that report, in the middle of my  
8 discussion on some of the problems in domestic refining  
9 markets, I quote from a Wall Street Journal article that  
10 was interviewing Exxon/Mobil's new CEO, and he says, we  
11 do not plan on building any new grassroots refinery,  
12 because we have crunched the numbers, and by  
13 Exxon/Mobil's estimates, by the year 2030, hybrid cars  
14 and plug-ins and other very energy-efficient vehicles  
15 are going to make up 30 percent of the U.S. market, and,  
16 you know, because of this broader shift in more fuel  
17 economy in the U.S. market, that U.S. gasoline  
18 consumption is going to peak by the year 2020. And so  
19 what Exxon said is, we're looking at the numbers, we  
20 don't want to invest a couple of million dollars in  
21 building a new refinery, because it is not in our  
22 financial interest to do so.

23 Well, this is a really important point, because  
24 why are consumers paying record high prices at the pump?  
25 From an economist's perspective, it is because we are

1 sending price signals to the refiners to build more  
2 capacity, right? I mean, what is the purpose of a price  
3 signal but to send a signal to the marketplace to do  
4 investment to deal with rising demand?

5 But if the refiners are not going to build new  
6 capacity -- and it is true that they have been expanding  
7 capacity -- but if they are got going to be building any  
8 new refineries, what is the purpose for the high profit  
9 margins that we have seen? And there is no question  
10 that the profit margins in the downstream sector are  
11 very, very good.

12 I looked at Exxon/Mobil's 10-K annual report,  
13 which breaks down their return on capital employed,  
14 which is the key metric of profitability in a  
15 capital-intensive sector like oil, where they earned in  
16 2006 a 66 percent return on their capital investment in  
17 their U.S. refining operations. That is tremendous,  
18 historically very, very high, and it has been very high  
19 over the last couple of years, and because they do not  
20 have any plans to build any new refineries, we can  
21 pretty much guarantee that refining profit margins are  
22 going to continue to grow stronger and stronger.

23 This is about the only time you will ever find  
24 me in agreement with the Saudi Government, where they  
25 have consistently said that the problem of high crude

1 oil prices is not a lack of adequate crude supply, but  
2 bottlenecks in downstream markets, particularly  
3 refining, and that is what we are seeing in the United  
4 States, where because of these bottlenecks, we are  
5 seeing prices being driven by gasoline futures.

6 A lot of that is reflected in the crack spread,  
7 and the crack spread is around \$23, which is extremely  
8 high, and it just is an indication that refining profit  
9 margins are very strong, and they are going to continue  
10 to be very strong.

11 So, what is it that we can do to address some of  
12 this over the next 20 years since we are in this  
13 framework? Well, I think that what we need to do is to  
14 give more tools to the Federal Trade Commission to deal  
15 with unilateral withholding. The FTC, in one of its  
16 assessments of gasoline markets back in 2001,  
17 interviewed several oil company CEOs, and one of them  
18 admitted that they withheld supply in order to wait for  
19 prices to go up before releasing their product. This is  
20 a common practice, and we feel that it is  
21 anticompetitive. We would like to see the FTC have more  
22 tools at its disposal to limit or end the ability of  
23 these kinds of anticompetitive practices to occur.

24 I think that Congress ought to give more tools  
25 to the Federal Trade Commission to have stronger Merger

1 Guidelines. I think that the number of mergers that we  
2 have seen over the last couple of years has reduced  
3 competition, it has caused harm to consumers, and I  
4 think that we ought to make it more difficult for some  
5 of these mergers in the future, and I think we ought to  
6 revisit some recently approved mergers.

7 I think another thing we have got to do here is  
8 put together a U.S. strategic refining reserve. We have  
9 got a petroleum reserve, which has been fantastic. As  
10 we saw during the Hurricane Katrina, as soon as the  
11 hurricane knocked out America's Gulf of Mexico oil  
12 production, we were immediately able to release supplies  
13 of crude oil to send to refiners. There was never any  
14 shortage of crude oil.

15 What there was a shortage of was refined  
16 products. Luckily, we were able to import products from  
17 Europe. I do not think that we should count on Europe  
18 to save us in the event of another natural disaster,  
19 other supply disruption. We ought to have the  
20 Department of Energy develop a strategic refining  
21 reserve, and if that means the Department of Energy  
22 building a refinery somewhere, then they ought to do it,  
23 because if the industry is not going to do it,  
24 unfortunately, the Government probably should.

25 To us, it is a no-brainer to shift oil subsidies

1 that are current subsidizing operations of the oil  
2 industry into less mature, less profitable, but more  
3 promising technologies, like renewable energy, shifted  
4 into more energy efficiency, and, of course, bigger  
5 incentives for states and localities to invest in mass  
6 transit, and, of course, improving fuel economy  
7 standards.

8           Now, the other issue that I want to very briefly  
9 talk about is energy trading. I have briefly talked on  
10 how I think that refining markets are not adequately  
11 competitive. Well, I think that there can be some basic  
12 government tweaking to try to limit anticompetitive  
13 practices. Energy trading markets are a complete mess  
14 in the United States right now. Contrary to what most  
15 people out there in the United States think, where they  
16 think that OPEC controls prices, OPEC desperately tries  
17 to influence prices. Sometimes they do a good job and  
18 sometimes they are ignored, and the fact is that energy  
19 traders on energy exchanges are the ones that are  
20 setting prices, and because of a law passed by Congress  
21 in the year 2000 and because of regulatory decisions by  
22 the Commodity Futures Trading Commission in '93, more  
23 than half of the trades that set prices occur on  
24 unregulated exchanges, meaning that there is very little  
25 ability for federal regulators to have adequate

1 information over these markets.

2 As I was taking the bus in this morning, I  
3 opened up my Wall Street Journal, and there is an  
4 article on page A15 that says, "Rise in Electronic  
5 Trading Adds Uncertainty to Oil." If you all do not  
6 mind, I am just going to read a couple of sentences,  
7 because people who write for the Wall Street Journal are  
8 often a little smarter than I am, so they will be able  
9 to put it much better than I can.

10 Matt Chambers of the Wall Street Journal writes:  
11 "Oil markets were rocked by a massive, almost instant  
12 surge in after-hours electronic trading one day last  
13 month when prices for closely watched futures contract  
14 jumped 8 percent. This price spike stands out because  
15 it was unclear at the time what drove it. Two weeks  
16 later, it is still unclear what drove this price spike.  
17 What is clear is that a rapid shift in the bulk of crude  
18 trading from the raucous trading floor of the New York  
19 Mercantile Exchange to anonymous computer screens is  
20 making it harder to nail down the cause of price moves."

21 It gets even worse. There is an energy trader  
22 who is quoted in this article who says: "The initial  
23 price jump triggered more orders already set in the  
24 system, and with prices rising, people thought,  
25 'Somebody must know something.' The more prices rose,



1 the more it seemed somebody knew something."

2 This is embarrassing. We are the world's most  
3 powerful country, we import a huge amount of our oil, we  
4 use 21 million barrels of oil every day to make our  
5 economy move, and yet we have energy traders making huge  
6 bets that we all pay because somebody might know  
7 something. There is so little information available to  
8 the traders themselves that they are making bets based  
9 upon assumptions of what they think other people are  
10 doing. If we do not want to re-regulate these  
11 exchanges, we ought to just replace these traders with  
12 chimpanzees and have them respond to colors or noises,  
13 because that basically is the system that we have right  
14 now, where huge, gigantic bets are being made based upon  
15 a lack of adequate information, and worse than that,  
16 there is evidence that there is some collusion going on.

17 There has been a rise that Public Citizen has  
18 been tracking in affiliates of energy traders starting  
19 to own and acquire actual physical infrastructure  
20 assets. So, for example, the FTC recently interceded on  
21 a proposed acquisition by some private equity firms and  
22 investment banks to acquire the over 40,000 miles of  
23 pipelines formerly controlled by Kinder Morgan.

24 There were three financial entities, one of them  
25 is Carlisle Riverstone, which the FTC put some

1 conditions because they owned interest in a separate  
2 pipeline network, but no mention was made of the fact  
3 that Goldman Sachs, which is the largest commodities  
4 trader, was now acquiring active ownership of  
5 infrastructure pipelines, and as we learned from the  
6 CFTC civil complaint against BP last year where the CFTC  
7 accused BP of single-handedly manipulating the U.S.  
8 propane market, how did they do it?

9 The energy traders at BP were in active  
10 communication with the folks who were operating the  
11 pipelines and the storage facilities, and they were  
12 getting an insider's peek on this information. So, who  
13 has the information? The folks that controlled the  
14 energy infrastructure, and I think that as part of the  
15 reforms, in addition to, you know, closing the Enron  
16 loophole, reregulating exchanges, I think the FTC ought  
17 to start taking a look at antitrust concerns with  
18 affiliate abuses between owners of energy assets and  
19 those entities that are doing large futures trading,  
20 particularly in the unregulated markets.

21 So, that's all I have to say, and I appreciate  
22 any questions you might have. Thank you.

23 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you, Tyson.

24 Once again, I am going to take the prerogative  
25 to ask you the first question.

1 MR. SLOCUM: Please.

2 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: So, you started out -- and  
3 you are by no means the only person that I have seen do  
4 this -- but you start out by saying that you want to see  
5 more efficient use of energy, more mass transit, for  
6 instance, but you also want lower prices. You want the  
7 FTC to, for instance, deal with the unilateral  
8 withholding. To an economist, those strike me as  
9 divergent goals. So, why don't higher prices serve to  
10 encourage us to be more efficient?

11 MR. SLOCUM: That's a great question. I am very  
12 glad you asked it.

13 There are two main issues with why I am  
14 concerned about high prices. It is one thing if the  
15 high prices are being translated into direct investments  
16 that are assisting consumers. In the case of Europe,  
17 for example -- and I am not advocating the European  
18 model -- they tax the heck out of retail gasoline. It  
19 is at punitively high levels, and what that does is a  
20 couple of things.

21 One, it provides a lot of money to subsidize  
22 mass transit; and second, it offers a huge disincentive  
23 to drive, and it offers all sorts of encouragements to  
24 drive more fuel-efficient vehicles.

25 In the United States, we have seen the tripling

1 of the retail price of gas in the last five years.  
2 There has not been a huge impact on demand. In fact,  
3 there is a lot of folks who say that there has been no  
4 real effect. You have had -- some buying habits have  
5 changed. People have been moving away from SUVs, but  
6 for the most part, people continue to drive because  
7 demand is what they call inelastic, meaning I bought my  
8 house and I am paying my mortgage on it and I live X  
9 amount of miles from my office or X amount of miles away  
10 from where I take my kids to school, and it is not  
11 really feasible for me to respond to rising prices by  
12 selling my house, especially in this market, to move  
13 quicker.

14 The ability to change consumption patterns with  
15 oil and gasoline in response to price signals does not  
16 really happen, and what I am concerned about is high  
17 prices that are not being invested into providing people  
18 with an alternative to those high prices, but rather, it  
19 is going to energy corporations who in the refining  
20 sector, anyway, are not necessarily re-investing that  
21 back into things that are going to help alleviate the  
22 problem. So, that is the issue, is that the price  
23 signal is not that efficient.

24 I would rather see -- before we start rising  
25 prices on folks, I want to make sure that people have

1 access to alternatives, because essentially, after the  
2 1973 Arab oil embargo, you know, that served as a huge  
3 disincentive for folks to drive. You know, demand  
4 plummeted after that, but unemployment went to  
5 double-digit rates, annual rates of inflation were at  
6 double digits. So, you had a situation where high  
7 prices served as a deterrent, but at enormous economic  
8 costs.

9           What I would like to see is the United States  
10 Government try to finance some of these renewable energy  
11 objectives, some of these alternatives, with help from  
12 the oil companies in the form of higher taxes, to lay  
13 the groundwork before we start applying punitively high  
14 rates.

15           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: All right. I would like to  
16 put it out to the floor, but also, at some point, I  
17 would like Tyson and Jeff to address what seem to me to  
18 be divergent views about optimism in the refining  
19 sector.

20           First, let's do the floor.

21           AUDIENCE MEMBER: On your discussion about  
22 affiliate abuse, what additional what regulations do you  
23 think there need to be, given that pipelines revealing  
24 shipper information is a criminal violation of Section  
25 1513 of the Interstate Commerce Act?

1           MR. SLOCUM: Well, I would like to see  
2 firefalls. I mean, actually, there are details that  
3 folks can review. There are certain -- you know, what  
4 BP is being charged with is not a violation of that. It  
5 is a violation of false reporting, where they were  
6 reporting false information to regulators to try to  
7 cover the fact that they were in constant communication  
8 with their affiliates. So, what I would like to see is  
9 a stronger firewall.

10           If a large energy trader is going to -- is  
11 interested in acquiring physical assets, I think that  
12 there ought to be a concrete firewall. Actually, I am  
13 acting as an expert witness out in California right now  
14 in a proceeding at the California Public Utility  
15 Commission, where two of the pipelines that Kinder  
16 Morgan owns are technically classified as public  
17 utilities, so it is going through a very thorough public  
18 review process, and in that process, they did not have  
19 any procedures to forbid communication between the  
20 energy trading affiliates and the pipeline affiliates  
21 until we demanded that they do it, and they said, "Okay,  
22 we will come up with a design," and the Public Utility  
23 Commission is going to sign onto that. So, that is my  
24 understanding of it, is that there is not a blanket  
25 prohibition on that, and we would like to see it,

1 because I think it opens up the door to insider trading,  
2 in effect.

3 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Any other questions for  
4 Tyson or the panel as a whole?

5 MS. SPICER: Hi, Veronica Spicer from the  
6 Illinois Attorney General's Office.

7 I was interested in what you were saying about  
8 the market not being very efficient and not working very  
9 well in terms of the price signals. So, would you want  
10 to move away from a market-based pricing system?

11 MR. SLOCUM: Not for oil and gas. You know, I  
12 was not a fan of price controls. I was a little young,  
13 so I do not remember it first-hand, but that's not what  
14 Public Citizen is advocating. We are advocating more  
15 transparency. We think that sunshine does a heck of a  
16 lot of good stuff for markets, and the tendency of these  
17 markets to operate outside of regulatory overview is a  
18 really bad thing.

19 Information is very powerful, and we ought to  
20 have full information about who is trading. To have  
21 anonymous bidders being able to add significant  
22 volatility to crude oil markets is not in our national  
23 interests; it is not in consumers' interests; it is not  
24 in anyone's interests except for those traders who are  
25 making money off of it.

1           So, that is what we would like to see, is just a  
2 full reregulation of these markets. Get rid of these  
3 over-the-counter derivatives exchanges. There is no  
4 reason to have unregulated energy trading contracts.  
5 The CFTC has to have more authority, and more of this  
6 information should be made public, because there should  
7 not be anything to hide. It is in everyone's best  
8 interest to have more access to information when it  
9 comes to these markets.

10           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Follow-up questions?

11           MR SCHLEEDE: May I ask a question of  
12 Dr. Hannegan? Two brief questions. The first question,  
13 would you be willing to make available all the  
14 assumptions that lie behind your graphs? Are they  
15 publicly available, or how can I get them, if you could  
16 tell me afterwards.

17           MR. HANNEGAN: Yep, they --

18           MR. SCHLEEDE: Second --

19           MR. HANNEGAN: Let me just -- quickly, they are  
20 publicly available. If you go to [www.epri.com](http://www.epri.com) and look  
21 for something called "Generation Options in a Carbon  
22 Constrained World," we have a full report and all of the  
23 data, and we certainly can get you anything that might  
24 not be there.

25           MR. SCHLEEDE: Second, why do you show wind on



1 the same chart with the other sources when wind is an  
2 intermittent source that produces electricity primarily  
3 when we are not at peak demand and really has less  
4 value, and further, it has very little capacity value,  
5 so to the extent you build wind, you've got to build  
6 something else anyway to maintain reliability of the  
7 system.

8 MR. HANNEGAN: Right.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: So, why do you show it on the  
10 same chart?

11 MR. HANNEGAN: Well, we show that primarily  
12 because when folks are looking at capacity additions,  
13 regardless of whether it is base or peaking, they tend  
14 to want to compare apples to apple-like fruit, not  
15 exactly apples to apples sometimes.

16 The other aspect of it is that we are also  
17 working very actively to develop energy storage  
18 technologies that will enable wind to become more  
19 dispatchable. If I had a fuller time to present some of  
20 the underlying assumptions contained in the chart that I  
21 showed, you would see that we take into account the  
22 intermittency and the backup costs in our cost  
23 assumptions, and we distinguish it as being an  
24 intermittent resource, compared to a dispatchable,  
25 renewable, like a biomass or a -- you know, some of the

1 other things that are on demand.

2 But certainly -- and you will hear more about  
3 this from me this afternoon if you are here at 4:30 --  
4 getting intermittent renewables to behave more like  
5 dispatchable resources and developing the grid  
6 capability to handle those and the storage technologies  
7 is a critical linchpin to enabling greater renewables  
8 use going forward. Otherwise, the only thing that will  
9 be driving them into the market are the state RPSs, and  
10 at that point, people are into the market for renewables  
11 kicking and screaming.

12 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: All right, thank you very  
13 much to all the panelists.

14 DR. JACKSON: May I make one comment to that?

15 The one thing that we do not talk enough about,  
16 and I think that the energy industry itself, even beyond  
17 what EPRI does, and EPRI does a great job, and that is  
18 invest more in R&D. The industry is not known for real  
19 investments in R&D except through mechanisms, you know,  
20 like EPRI and so on, and more direct investment is  
21 important, because these questions about intermittent  
22 versus dispatchable resources and the role of storage,  
23 that is a real R&D question, and we are not where we  
24 need to be.

25 It easy to talk about it, but we are not where

1 we need to be to have these sorts of intermittent  
2 sources in any way become dispatchable, and the storage  
3 capacities -- the storage technologies have got to  
4 become smaller and themselves more benign in terms of  
5 their environmental effects. So, all of these things in  
6 terms of full life-cycle effects and costs really have  
7 got to enter the discussion, and then we have to talk  
8 about where within that full life-cycle discussion R&D  
9 has a role.

10           Until we get there, you know, we are all looking  
11 to the DOE to do its thing, but unlike other industries,  
12 the energy industry has not, you know, at least in the  
13 last 20 years been the great investor in R&D.

14           PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: Thank you.

15           So, John has set up the incentives right for the  
16 moderator, because we are starting to cut into my panel,  
17 so let's take a short break and come back.

18           MR. SEESEL: I just want to thank Catherine and  
19 the excellent panel for that discussion. We will be on  
20 a break for about the next ten minutes or so, and then  
21 we will start a three-part program on the electric power  
22 industry.

23           Thank you.

24           (Whereupon, there was a recess in the  
25 proceedings.)

1           MR. FRANKENA:     Good afternoon.  My name is Mark  
2 Frankena.  I am the Deputy Director For Antitrust in the  
3 FTC's Bureau of Economics.  Our co-moderator this  
4 afternoon is Jolanta Sterbenz, who is Deputy Assistant  
5 Director in the FTC's Bureau of Competition.

6           We would like to give you a warm welcome,  
7 particularly to our 12 participants in this afternoon's  
8 three panels on electricity restructuring and climate  
9 change, and we also would like to welcome both our live  
10 and webcast audiences.

11           In a number of U.S. industries that were heavily  
12 regulated in the past, such as telecommunications and  
13 airlines, changes in regulation and technology have led  
14 to greater reliance on market competition to determine  
15 resource allocation and prices, and consumers have  
16 experienced considerable resulting benefits.

17           In the electric power industry, many of us  
18 expected and still expect that if there is efficient  
19 access to transmission and distribution, if conditions  
20 are reasonably competitive, then consumers will benefit  
21 substantially from widespread reliance on markets to  
22 provide efficient incentives for resource allocation and  
23 to determine efficient prices.

24           Different parts of the U.S. have tried a variety  
25 of approaches to restructuring the electric power

1 industry both at the wholesale and the retail levels  
2 over the past decade. Our goal this afternoon is to  
3 discuss what we have learned from both the successes and  
4 problems encountered in electric power restructuring and  
5 then to consider the challenge of climate change.

6 Now, we have three panels this afternoon, each  
7 of which will last about an hour. In each panel, we  
8 will begin with a series of ten-minute presentations  
9 from our panelists, and these presentations will then be  
10 followed by 15 minutes for discussion and questions  
11 initiated by another panelist, and there will be  
12 ten-minute breaks between the panels.

13 Now, as you can see, we have an extremely full  
14 afternoon. We are going to be lucky to get out of here  
15 by 5:45, so I need to hold all the panelists to the ten  
16 minutes, and the way I am going to that is if any  
17 panelist goes over ten minutes, they pay for take-out  
18 for dinner for anybody who is here, okay? If that does  
19 not work, if we cannot get response to incentives, our  
20 attorney here will turn off the microphones after ten  
21 minutes. So, we mean business, okay?

22 Now, in our first panel, our speakers are going  
23 to address, among other things, what existing studies  
24 tell us about consumer benefits from restructuring, how  
25 design problems have limited the benefits of

1 restructuring, how greater competition has affected the  
2 efficiency of generation, and what we need to do to have  
3 an efficient transmission system.

4 Jolanta will now introduce the members of our  
5 first panel.

6 MS. STERBENZ: In the order they will be making  
7 their presentations, Professor John Kwoka from  
8 Northeastern University; Professor Wolak from Stanford  
9 University; Dr. David DeRamus, from Bates White  
10 Consulting; Professor Catherine Wolfram from University  
11 of California, Berkeley; and Edward Tatum, Jr., who is  
12 Assistant Vice President of Rates and Regulation at Old  
13 Dominion Electric Cooperative.

14 I will be the official time enforcer. I will  
15 try to give each one of you a two-minute warning or so,  
16 and at ten minutes, this is it. So, let's get started.

17 MR. KWOKA: Thank you, Jolanta, and thank you,  
18 Mark. I want to express my appreciation, too, to John  
19 Seesel for the very kind invitation to be here today.  
20 It is a pleasure always to return again to the FTC where  
21 I served many years ago now.

22 The issue we are addressing is really beyond  
23 normal importance. Electricity is a huge and hugely  
24 important industry for all aspects of our economy and  
25 all consumers in it. Over the past 15 years, we have

1 broken up and reorganized countless of these traditional  
2 electric utilities, replaced traditional regulation with  
3 looser oversight or deregulation, created entirely new  
4 institutions to assist in the coordination function  
5 between stages, and encouraged entry of new players into  
6 both generation and end use supply.

7           The GAO has called electricity restructuring one  
8 of the largest single industrial reorganizations in the  
9 history of the world. This has been a truly massive  
10 undertaking, and it has been costly. The costs have  
11 included the transition costs incurred in transforming  
12 existing institutions, the costs associated with  
13 creating entirely new institutions, such as RTOs, and  
14 the distractions to management, challenges to  
15 regulators, disruptions to consumers from having to deal  
16 with entirely new products, methods, and systems of  
17 operating. These costs have been very substantial. One  
18 estimate simply of the cost of implementing and  
19 operating RTOs nationwide, for example, concludes that  
20 they are on the order of \$2 billion per year.

21           For restructuring to be that official, then,  
22 there must be equal or larger benefits to outweigh these  
23 costs. These benefits may take the form of outright  
24 lower prices to consumers, as competition drives prices  
25 toward unit costs, or the benefits could be in the form

1 of lower costs, as competition improves the efficiency  
2 of operating units, but ultimately, that, too, should  
3 lower prices to consumers as wholesale cost benefits are  
4 flowed through to business and residential users.

5           These were the promises of electricity  
6 restructuring. The question we have before us is, has  
7 restructuring, in fact, delivered on those promises?  
8 Over the past few years, there have been a number of  
9 economic studies that have sought answers to precisely  
10 this question. Some of the studies have concluded that  
11 restructuring has resulted in substantial benefits,  
12 benefits large enough to outweigh these various costs.

13           A typical study of that sort compares actual  
14 prices in some period like 1998 through 2004, the  
15 post-restructuring period, to prices that it estimates,  
16 using a predictive model, that would have prevailed in  
17 the absence of restructuring. This particular study  
18 finds a substantial difference favoring the actual  
19 prices, a substantial difference between the two,  
20 between the but-for prices and the actual prices. It  
21 aggregates across regions of the country, across period  
22 of time, and it calculates a benefit to all U.S.  
23 consumers of on the order of \$34 billion.

24           But other studies using what are broad-brush,  
25 look to be very similar methodologies, conclude quite



1 the opposite. Another study contrasts the rate of price  
2 change before and after restructuring in states that  
3 undertook that restructuring process with other states  
4 that did not, in fact, engage in restructuring and finds  
5 no correlation, no difference in the rates of price  
6 change after that period of time in states that opted  
7 for restructuring. This conclusion that restructuring  
8 has had no effects on prices is shared by other studies  
9 as well.

10 So, we began with one question, what, in fact,  
11 has been the effect of electricity restructuring on  
12 prices and costs, and now I think we have two, the  
13 second being, how can studies that rely on broadly  
14 similar methodologies, to some degree similar data, come  
15 to such fundamentally different conclusions? I am here  
16 today primarily to address this second question, the  
17 question about the studies themselves.

18 What do we know about the effects of electricity  
19 restructuring based on the available evidence? These  
20 are important issues since they are shaping the current  
21 debate. They help establish a benchmark for our  
22 understanding restructuring to this point, and they also  
23 provide guidance regarding further reforms.

24 For these reasons, I was asked last year by the  
25 American Public Power Association to evaluate these

1 studies, not to undertake a new study, but to evaluate  
2 these studies to determine which of them might be based  
3 on sound methodology and which may not, and which,  
4 therefore, may be convincing and reliable evidence with  
5 regard to the effects of restructuring. I conducted  
6 most of that review last year, examined by now a total  
7 of 13 studies, ten of them quantitative, econometric, or  
8 simulation in some fashion.

9 Some of these focused on retail prices; others  
10 looked at wholesale. Some were authored I academics;  
11 some by consulting firms. Some were sponsored by  
12 interesting parties; others not. A number came to a  
13 favorable conclusions concerning restructuring; others  
14 did not.

15 I assessed each of these studies against the  
16 standard of modern economic research and policy  
17 evaluation, and I published the results of that review  
18 last November in a report that can be found on my  
19 website or that of APPAs called "Restructuring the U.S.  
20 Electric Power Sector: A Review of Recent Studies."

21 My conclusion was very simple. While each the  
22 studies that I looked at had its strengths, each  
23 ultimately failed adequately to address one or more  
24 crucial issues, methodological issues, issues that  
25 needed to be addressed in the process of good, sound

1 research, and, therefore, none of the existing studies  
2 that we have before us really represents credible  
3 evidence with regard to the benefits of restructuring.

4           So, one might ask, how can that be? How can all  
5 these studies really fail to reliably assess reforms?  
6 And I would like today to outline three or four reasons  
7 why these studies, by and large, fail to measure up to  
8 the standards of good economic research.

9           Let me see, my slides diverge from my talk, the  
10 slides were prepared at an earlier time, and they bear  
11 some relationship, but not close. The answer to the  
12 question of what represents the shortfalls of the  
13 current body of literature really has four parts.  
14 First, electricity restructuring is unlike deregulation  
15 of airlines or perhaps telecom. It did not involve a  
16 discrete event that occurred at a particular point in  
17 time, throughout an industry. Rather, it involved a  
18 substantial number of different state and federal  
19 initiatives, many of them phasing in over time.

20           The consequence for empirical research is that  
21 there is no single point in time, a big bang, that you  
22 can point to as the defining moment for electricity  
23 restructuring. Rather, one needs to recapture different  
24 aspects of restructuring and the different timing of the  
25 effects of actual reforms.

1           Out of the ten quantitative studies that I  
2 mentioned, seven of them, unfortunately, treat  
3 restructuring as such a discrete event that occurred at  
4 such a single point in time or treat states or regions  
5 as having either restructured in their entirety or not  
6 at all, with no allowance for timing. Those studies, it  
7 is easy to see by example, mischaracterize experience,  
8 by misclassifying the basic data.

9           Second, in other industries, I should say,  
10 calculating the prices that would have existed, but for  
11 reform, is the primary challenge. But in the case of  
12 electricity, those but-for prices do represent a  
13 challenge, but it is also true that the observed actual  
14 post-reform prices are not generally good guidance for  
15 the effects of reform.

16           MS. STERBENZ: We have two minutes.

17           MR. KWOKA: They are often the result of  
18 entirely different factors. The three major factors  
19 that drive a wedge between observed post-restructuring  
20 price and equilibrium price are price freezes and rate  
21 reductions that occurred at the institution of retail  
22 restructuring, which makes post-reform, or the immediate  
23 years of post-reform prices, a temporary and  
24 artificially depressed set of prices, stranded cost  
25 recovery, and thirdly, excess capacity in generation,

1 which drove down generation prices in the year 2000 and  
2 later.

3 All of these imply that a simple comparison of  
4 but-for prices with actual post-restructuring prices is  
5 misleading. Of the ten quantitative studies, only two  
6 or three even mentioned the distortion due to rate  
7 freezes. Only one makes an effort to avoid it and that  
8 effort is not really successful.

9 A third broad issue is that there is inadequate  
10 attention to causation. Good economic modeling requires  
11 an appropriate set of explanatory variables, adequate  
12 data to examine experience over a long enough period of  
13 time or in different regions.

14 I need to speed up and simply point out that  
15 many of these studies failed to utilize adequate  
16 modeling or data for the purposes that they themselves  
17 have set out.

18 And lastly, a truly comprehensive study of  
19 electricity restructuring needs to pay some attention to  
20 other effects, including market power in mergers, RTO  
21 governance and effectiveness, service and reliability.  
22 None of these studies really addresses those at all  
23 adequately.

24 So, in the studies that I have looked at, these  
25 issues, by and large, have not been addressed at all, or

1 at least not comprehensively. A couple or three studies  
2 look at some of these, but no single study ultimately  
3 addresses all of these criteria successfully. And the  
4 result is that while there are now a significant number  
5 of studies of electricity restructuring, none of them, I  
6 believe, represents credible evidence about the supposed  
7 benefits of restructuring to this point.

8 How can that be? This is the point where I am  
9 usually asked do I really believe that he can  
10 electricity restructuring has had no effect. So, I'll  
11 use some of my Q&A time, which is that I would pose the  
12 question that inevitably someone is going to ask me.

13 MS. STERBENZ: Two minutes extra.

14 MR. KWOKA: Which is inevitably do I really  
15 believe that. Well, there are certain hidden  
16 assumptions of electricity restructuring that I now  
17 think have manifested their consequences. Not  
18 necessarily hidden, nobody hid them, not that everybody  
19 ignored them, but they were assumptions that proved to  
20 be crucial to the actual outcome of electricity  
21 restructuring, and I am happy to talk about this more  
22 later at some other time.

23 One is that there was substantial belief that  
24 there would be easy entry into generation, and while  
25 there has been entry into generation especially in some

1 times and places, there are also other places where  
2 building new generation is literally impossible or  
3 extraordinarily expensive.

4 Secondly, there is a belief that generation  
5 would be ample in supply, so we would not be confronted  
6 with a circumstance where demand pressed on supply,  
7 particularly on the vertical portion of the rising  
8 marginal cost curve at capacity. When that happens, and  
9 of course it does, that is the set of circumstances that  
10 gives rise to market power and particularly to  
11 unilateral withholding.

12 Third, and the trump card for many people's  
13 arguments, is that there was a belief that there would  
14 be ample transmission and, of course, we know that there  
15 isn't, and the absence of adequate transmission, leads  
16 to both transient and localized market power.

17 And lastly, there was a belief that there were  
18 no substantial vertical economies to be sacrificed in  
19 the process of de-integration.

20 Now, I don't believe any of those assumptions,  
21 in fact, have proven to hold, and I believe the  
22 consequences from all of them have been some unexpected  
23 outcomes, maybe outcomes that some people might have  
24 predicted, but largely unexpected outcomes from the  
25 process of electricity restructuring.

1 MS. STERBENZ: I hate to be rude, but we will  
2 need to be wrapping up.

3 MR. KWOKA: Okay, and for that reason, I just  
4 want to say that the danger that we face is that further  
5 reforms might be based more on faith and ideology and  
6 flawed studies rather than the kind of evidence that  
7 consumers and regulators and supporters of orderly  
8 market reforms, I think, deserve. Thank you.

9 MR. FRANKENA: So, John is buying the  
10 appetizers.

11 MS. STERBENZ: I am taking notes, and again, I  
12 hate to be rude, but we do not have that much time and  
13 we would like to give everyone an equal opportunity to  
14 speak.

15 Professor Frank Wolak.

16 PROFESSOR WOLAK: So, what I would like to talk  
17 about is the title of my talk, which is why the U.S. has  
18 yet to achieve any benefits from electricity  
19 restructuring and what can be done to change this.

20 And I guess the first is, you don't need any  
21 surprise following on what John said, is it has been a  
22 lot tougher than people thought, and the question is  
23 that the interesting thing is I think the evidence is  
24 far clearer outside the United States, and so what I  
25 would really like to focus on is why is it that the U.S.



1 has been so difficult, and what are the features that  
2 are unique to the U.S., and then talk about features  
3 that are common to all markets, and what can we do.

4 So, the first feature that is unique to the  
5 United States is the fact that we have this bizarre 50  
6 states where there is state level regulation at the  
7 retail level and federal regulation at the wholesale  
8 level, and so what you have got is two different  
9 mechanisms operating. The other is we have got the  
10 Federal Power Act that Jim talked about. We have got  
11 essentially a very good history of state-level  
12 regulation, and, unfortunately, we have got sort of a  
13 response, in part, to California of increasing  
14 regulatory intervention in the wholesale market  
15 operations. So, let me just briefly go through each of  
16 these things.

17 So, you know, as I said, the United States is  
18 the few country that has a separation between retail and  
19 wholesale regulation, and, you know, it is real simple.  
20 If you assume a wholesale market, where final load  
21 responds to realtime prices, you can create a  
22 great-looking wholesale market, but if that doesn't  
23 exist, disaster. Similarly, if you design a retail  
24 market ignoring the need for retailers to head spot  
25 price risk, this can also create a disaster.

1           So, it really requires coordination of wholesale  
2           and retail regulation, and the trouble here is that a  
3           lot of the so-called retail policies that appear  
4           consistent with making the wholesale market work better  
5           appear to state PUCs like they are giving up regulatory  
6           authority. I just list a few examples here, but  
7           essentially telling consumers they need to be able to  
8           protect themselves from price volatility through their  
9           own actions, that sounds like the PUC giving up  
10          authority.

11          The point here is that once you introduce a  
12          wholesale market in your region, you are basically  
13          giving up pricing authority, as certainly California  
14          observed, this is giving up authority to FERC.

15          So, the other is the Federal Power Act. Jim  
16          talked on that, so I am not going to review it, but  
17          basically there are no markets that I am aware of around  
18          the world where there is this requirement for just and  
19          reasonable prices. I mean, that is a unique feature of  
20          the United States, and, in part, the result of why I  
21          always say it is restructuring, not deregulation,  
22          because prices still are regulated. It is just that we  
23          do have a different form of regulation, and this really,  
24          I think, creates a severe form of moral hazard in the  
25          form that FERC has to ensure prices are just and

1 reasonable. If I know FERC has to ensure prices are  
2 just and reasonable, why take any costly actions to  
3 protect myself against unjust and unreasonable prices,  
4 because FERC is going to make them just and reasonable?  
5 So, this is really not a great background to restructure  
6 the industry against.

7           The other is the fact that we have been  
8 different from other countries in the world. We have  
9 been essentially doing state-level retail price  
10 regulation for over 70 years, and these sort of two  
11 tenets of state level regulation really give rise to a  
12 good set of incentives -- not a great set of incentives,  
13 but a good set of incentives -- for utilities to keep  
14 their costs down, and so what happens is largely I think  
15 the state regulation has done a good job of squeezing  
16 out the major inefficiencies, at least the big  
17 inefficiency that's come in investments but probably not  
18 as much in operating efficiencies, and many of the  
19 wholesale markets in the United States, particularly  
20 eastern ISOs, were historically tight power pools that  
21 you could really argue were sort of cost-based markets,  
22 you know, for a very long time.

23           But the difference is in the other countries of  
24 the world, the UK, Australia, virtually all of the  
25 markets where you could say there has probably been

1 pretty successful restructuring, what happened is you  
2 took a government-owned national monopoly and you  
3 restructured it, and so you could argue that, you know,  
4 they sort of had much further to go than we do in the  
5 United States, and that one argument could be is the  
6 reason that the United States has not seen the benefits  
7 of restructuring yet is because essentially there were  
8 just less inefficiencies in the system because of a  
9 pretty good state-level regulatory process to begin  
10 with. So, one question certainly I think is, is the  
11 major source of benefits just privatization and good  
12 regulation rather than really the introduction of  
13 wholesale and retail competition?

14           The other problem in the United States is this  
15 disturbing trend towards "We really care about price  
16 volatility." So, in other words, one price that is a  
17 thousand dollars too high for one hour is far, far worse  
18 than a price that is one dollar too high for 10,000  
19 hours -- for 8,000 hours of the year, and so what we  
20 will do is whatever it takes to essentially make prices  
21 less volatile. This is the so-called automatic  
22 mitigation procedures, capacity payment mechanisms, and  
23 essentially attempts to restrict forward markets in  
24 energy to be purely physical.

25           The way the amp mechanism works is essentially

1 it says if you bid above some reference level, then we  
2 are going to say you violated this conduct test; if this  
3 impacts the market price, then we are going to say you  
4 related the impact test; and if both those things occur,  
5 we are going to mitigate your bid to a reference level,  
6 but that reserves level is typically set at some  
7 regulated cost plus an adder. So, we are essentially  
8 giving the market participant lots of money to be  
9 mitigated.

10 True, we are sort of spreading it out over a  
11 bunch of hours, but we are saying instead of spiking the  
12 price and hopefully providing the signals to prevent  
13 that spike in the future, we are going to simply allow  
14 you to exercise just a little market power, but not too  
15 much.

16 So, the basic point here is just the fact that  
17 market power mitigation would -- necessarily is always  
18 imperfect, and so the idea that we always face is  
19 essentially the choice between an imperfectly  
20 competitive market or an imperfect regulatory process,  
21 and I think there is this sort of false sense of  
22 security that says, if we have a market power mitigation  
23 mechanism in place, we have effectively controlled the  
24 exercise of unilateral market power, and I guess my  
25 response would be is that it really just simply changes

1 the ways that suppliers exercise unilateral market  
2 power.

3 So, for example, much of the amp mechanisms have  
4 what's called a reference price, where the reference  
5 price is based on accepted bids during "competitive  
6 conditions." So, if I am a supplier and I know that  
7 what will happen to reset my reference level is the fact  
8 that accepted bids in "competitive conditions," I am  
9 going to be more likely not to bid as aggressively  
10 during competitive conditions, because that will limit  
11 the extent to which I am going to get amped and,  
12 therefore, be unable to raise prices during so-called  
13 noncompetitive conditions.

14 So, essentially, once again, we trade off the  
15 one dollar too high/8,000 hours of the year against  
16 preventing that \$1,000 price spike in a couple of hours  
17 of the year. And after all, what consumers presumably  
18 care about is, what do I pay for the year?

19 The other mechanism-disturbing trend is capacity  
20 payment mechanisms, which essentially, you know, will  
21 pay generation owners for the existence of their  
22 generation unit, and so what this does is it certainly  
23 stimulates -- it may, you know, cause more capacity to  
24 stay around and lower energy price volatility, but we  
25 still have to pay the generators to stay around, and so,

1 you know, consumers have to pay for the fact that those  
2 generators are there.

3 The other problem is that, at least  
4 historically, is capacity markets are extremely  
5 susceptible to market power. It is kind of the problem  
6 of vertical demand meets vertical supply in a really big  
7 way because of the fact that you cannot build a new  
8 power plant in one day in order to meet your capacity  
9 obligations. So, if a supplier is pivotal in the  
10 capacity market, they can set the price at a very high  
11 level, and that is precisely what happened in a number  
12 of the capacity markets.

13 Then, the solution is to introduce this demand  
14 curve, which I would prefer to call a demand curve,  
15 because it really is just simply distinguished from the  
16 economist's demand curve, because it really is just a  
17 prespecified, simplified regulatory process for setting  
18 the capacity price, and it is a regulatory process that  
19 most likely is going to set it too high, which further  
20 makes it unlikely that customers are going to be able to  
21 receive benefits from restructuring, because what we do  
22 to solve the problem is overpay for excess capacity  
23 since the value of excess capacity is pretty close to  
24 zero.

25 The other is that, you know, capacity markets

1 also do not really solve the problem that to attract new  
2 investment -- in fact, it is -- you know, the standard  
3 argument is that, you know, I would personally like a  
4 capacity market for professors, just paying me to exist,  
5 but -- I guess that is tenure -- but the idea that it is  
6 not sufficient to get people to invest.

7           The other problem is it really does not solve  
8 the problem that most of the markets have had, which is  
9 melt-downs in the wholesale market have not been due to  
10 inadequate capacity. It is typically inadequate energy,  
11 meaning that there is -- all the market melt-downs that  
12 have occurred around the world have occurred in  
13 hydro-based systems, or at least systems dominated by  
14 hydro, and what happens is that there is not a lot of  
15 water behind the dam; everybody sees that; all the  
16 fossil fuel generators figure that one out quite  
17 quickly; and, sure enough, they all of the sudden bid  
18 much higher or find themselves facing more inelastic  
19 residual demand curves, typically, at first base,  
20 because of the fact that the hydro suppliers are now  
21 trying to conserve their water and so, therefore, we are  
22 off to the races in terms of very high spot prices,  
23 having nothing to do with the capacity shortfall.

24           MS. STERBENZ: Two minutes.

25           PROFESSOR WOLAK: Okay, we will have to go



1 faster.

2           The other is the idea of restricting financial  
3 transactions, and here the idea is that forward energy  
4 markets are just fundamentally financial markets, and by  
5 telling a market participant that, you know, you must  
6 stay on your schedule or we will penalize you for that  
7 essentially increases the cost of undertaking these  
8 transactions and unnecessarily increases their cost to  
9 market participation, and, you know, one of the ideas of  
10 restructuring was to essentially allow parties to  
11 transfer risks to the party best able to bear them, and  
12 so by requiring forward markets to be physical in the  
13 sense of large penalties on failure to fulfill forward  
14 market commitments just increases the cost with no real  
15 associated benefit. I mean, these are financial  
16 markets, just like financial markets that exist in all  
17 other commodities.

18           So, the other is features common to virtually  
19 all markets. In the interest of time, essentially the  
20 big issue here is asymmetric treatment of load in  
21 generation. In other words, all the wholesale markets  
22 that exist in the United States effectively have a free  
23 hedge provided to retail customers. In other words, go  
24 back to the retail prices set almost independently of  
25 what is the wholesale price, and also, people have the

1 option to come back to the fixed retail price at any  
2 time.

3           What we really have to have is treat electricity  
4 like any other product where the default price is the  
5 realtime price, and if you want something different, you  
6 buy a hedge to get out of it just like you do in any  
7 other product that you have. The fundamental thing is,  
8 once we get that, we have a symmetric market just like  
9 every other market that we have where, essentially,  
10 willing buyers and willing sellers each face the same  
11 price margin and must buy out.

12           The other is this issue of the new role for  
13 transmission, is that transmission really becomes the  
14 facilitator of competition in a wholesale market regime.  
15 In other words, it really serves a different role of  
16 making an imperfectly competitive wholesale market more  
17 competitive versus essentially improving an imperfectly  
18 regulated, sort of vertically integrated, utility. So,  
19 it really serves a much greater role in a particular --  
20 I think the criteria now becomes one of what I call  
21 economic reliability of the transmission network,  
22 meaning that what we are doing is facing all locations  
23 in the transmission network are essentially contestable,  
24 is that firms face substantial competition from a large  
25 number of independent suppliers a large fraction of the

1 time, and so it really is the case that investment in  
2 transmission is facilitating the competitive set of the  
3 market, not something that we really had to worry about.

4 The final issue is this, we have to distinguish  
5 between imprudent and prudent investments. One of the  
6 big benefits of restructuring is the fact that mistakes  
7 get put on the guy that invested, not mistakes on the  
8 regulated customer, and I think, unfortunately, this is  
9 sort of one of the problems that I think the federal  
10 regulator is beginning to catch onto, in that the fact  
11 of distinguishing between these two types of investments  
12 is clearly one major source of restructuring, is that if  
13 someone brings online a plant too soon, they lose money.  
14 But the good news is, the unit is still there; it just  
15 sells for less, and the people that invested in it do  
16 not make any money, and, you know -- but the idea is it  
17 will be there to serve demand into the future.

18 That is really one of the big, big potential  
19 benefits of restructuring, is if you time your  
20 generation at the right moment, you will earn a good  
21 rate of return; if you don't, you will not, and  
22 consumers won't have to pay for those mistakes.

23 So, finally --

24 MS. STERBENZ: Two bonus minutes.

25 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Just to conclude, we just need

1 to essentially think about it in terms of electricity is  
2 like any other commodity. Think of wholesale market/  
3 retail market policies that essentially cause symmetric  
4 treatment of load and generation, and one of the big  
5 final issues that I did not have time to discuss is  
6 really this question of do not focus on the short-term  
7 market; focus on the development of the long-term market  
8 because that is the market that can be competitive.  
9 Short-term electricity markets are virtually impossible  
10 to make competitive for all the reasons that everyone  
11 knows, but long-term markets certainly can.

12 Thank you.

13 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you so much.

14 Dr. DeRamus?

15 As you've noticed, everybody has been given a  
16 two-minute warning, ten-minute cut-off point, and then  
17 extra two bonus minutes, which started with Professor  
18 Kwoka, so I had to be uniform here.

19 MR. DeRAMUS: So, to those of you who came  
20 expecting to see Bill Massey, my apologies for  
21 disappointing you. I was a last-minute substitute. I  
22 should also say that some would say you are probably  
23 fortunate, because I was told yesterday that I was  
24 invited to come and speak on the panel, so I only had a  
25 short time to prepare a presentation, but I got up to 25

1 slides. So, if I would have been given more time, you  
2 would have been subjected to a little bit longer  
3 treatment. I am going to make Jolanta's job a little  
4 bit easier because I have a little stopwatch --

5 MS. STERBENZ: Wonderful.

6 MR. DeRAMUS: -- to keep myself on track here.

7 One of the reasons my presentation might be a  
8 little bit long-winded, and I am going to rush through  
9 lot of it, there is printed copies out here. I have got  
10 some printed copies for the panelists if they want to  
11 tag along on some of the graphs, but it is because I  
12 feel strongly about these issues, and I have  
13 increasingly seen the evolution of the debates on  
14 restructuring evolve to a point where we are at a real  
15 crossroads. I do not think a week goes by without there  
16 being another legislative effort by -- a call for  
17 reregulation, and I have been particularly distressed at  
18 the ratio of political jargon relative to deep analysis  
19 to actually determine what the problems are and how to  
20 move things forward.

21 So, with that in mind, I'll offer my own  
22 thoughts about some of the issues, and some of this goes  
23 to some of the research that Professor Kwoka has  
24 reviewed in his paper. I do think there is a lack of  
25 appreciation that there are many different research

1 questions to be asked of these empirical analyses, and I  
2 do think that the relevant research questions, even  
3 though they are numerous, that they are ultimately  
4 tractable, but I also think it is important to look to  
5 see whether those research studies are reliable, and I  
6 think to that end, I think any additional scrutiny of  
7 empirical research is welcomed, but I do think it is  
8 important not to throw the baby out with the bath water.

9           Finally, I think it is appropriate to step back  
10 and identify whether we have consensus about whether  
11 there is an appropriate standard that can be applied to  
12 competitive markets, wholesale markets or retail markets  
13 for that matter, to determine whether, in fact, they are  
14 competitive. And I say this because I have heard,  
15 again, increasing amounts of -- call them more of an  
16 alarmist type jargon about things like the dark spread,  
17 about marginal cost pricing, as if marginal cost pricing  
18 is something that is inherently out to harm consumers.  
19 So, with that in mind, let me go to it.

20           Now, I have got here a whole bunch of different  
21 questions that one could ask with empirical methods, and  
22 the one of the biggest imperatives that is coming out of  
23 some of these local regulatory -- or I am sorry, local  
24 legislative efforts is whether ratepayers have been  
25 financially harmed by electric restructuring and/or

1 wholesale competition. This is really a  
2 dollars-and-cents-type question, and there are certain  
3 types of analyses that I think that are important and  
4 relevant in answering that type of question.

5           It is a very different type of question if you  
6 were doing an empirical research project, if you are to,  
7 say, ask the question or attempt to answer the question  
8 what the costs and benefits have been of electrical  
9 restructuring either to date or likely on a  
10 going-forward basis; similarly whether market -- how  
11 market prices compare to regulated prices, which may,  
12 for example, call for more cross-sectional or but-for  
13 type of analysis of what regulated -- continued  
14 cost-of-service regulation would have been relative to  
15 actual price experience paid by consumers. In that  
16 context, one might want to, instead of looking at actual  
17 prices, look at what are equilibrium market prices as  
18 more of a guide post in the future to how competitive  
19 markets are likely to work.

20           There are also other questions in terms of what  
21 institutional features of market make them more or less  
22 competitive, and I think that is probably one of the  
23 most interesting research questions out there, because  
24 that provides a guide post to regulators and  
25 policy-makers about how to make these markets more

1 competitive.

2 Other questions are I think it is relevant to  
3 ask whether the cost of RTOs have been worth it, but  
4 that does require a different kind of an analysis, one  
5 that says have the efficiency gains that we have  
6 obtained by including additional generation into  
7 economic dispatch, do those outweigh the costs of  
8 generation? But those are hard empirical questions, and  
9 I think we have the tools to do them, and I think a lot  
10 of the studies published to date do shed some light on  
11 it, and unlike the -- I think the conclusion that  
12 Professor Kwoka comes to, I came to the conclusion, even  
13 if they are not bullet-proof, that a wide variety of  
14 these studies and approaches do shed considerable light  
15 on the potential benefits and actual benefits of  
16 wholesale markets in restructuring.

17 So, I want to focus on a couple of different  
18 things that the folks have identified as potentially  
19 being in or out of such analyses, and the question first  
20 is, is it appropriate to consider rate freezes a benefit  
21 of restructuring?

22 The second one is, is it appropriate to consider  
23 the generation and investment boom of the '99-2004  
24 period as a benefit of restructuring competition.

25 Third, have restructuring in competitive markets



1 shifted risks associated with development and ownership  
2 of generation from ratepayers to investors? I think  
3 that is an important question to ask.

4 Fourth, have empirical analysis of the benefits  
5 of competition and restructuring ignored market power  
6 issues? And as someone who came into energy via more  
7 antitrust, that is an issue that is near and dear to my  
8 heart, but I do not think it has gotten as short a  
9 shrift as some commentators would otherwise suggest.

10 Finally, this question about whether marginal  
11 costs are an appropriate standard for determining  
12 whether wholesale markets are workably or reasonably  
13 competitive.

14 So, to begin with, there are a whole wide range  
15 of things that we probably are in vigorous agreement  
16 about -- "we," I say those who may ultimately come to  
17 different conclusions about the quality of the research  
18 and the conclusions that can be drawn from them, I think  
19 we could all agree that estimating the impact of  
20 competition and restructuring has been difficult, is  
21 difficult, for all the reasons that Professor Kwoka  
22 mentioned, difficulty of demarcating a regulated versus  
23 an unregulated time period; difficulty making cross-date  
24 comparisons; identifying causality is difficult because  
25 high-cost states were those who were more likely to

1 actually engage in restructuring; and rate freezes and  
2 stranded costs certainly complicates the analyses.

3 Wholesale creating but-for prices, creating a  
4 but-for price of what the regulatory price would have  
5 been, the cost-of-service regulatory price would have  
6 been, is an inherently difficult process. It is hard  
7 enough to create but-for prices of market prices. It is  
8 even harder to created but-for prices of a regulatory  
9 process.

10 But, despite all those difficulties, I do think  
11 quantitative methods can shed light on the impact of  
12 competition restructuring. I think regardless of the  
13 difficulty of identifying a clear big bang point, I  
14 think in retrospect, it is clear that electric markets  
15 today are very different than they were ten years ago or  
16 15 years ago or even seven or eight years ago for that  
17 matter.

18 There are significant differences in the  
19 regulatory environments in different states, to state  
20 the obvious, and those can be very helpful in providing  
21 the basis for a cross-sectional analysis. Production  
22 cost models, I have used these in some of my work, and I  
23 find those to be very revealing in terms of identifying  
24 opportunities for efficiency gains by expanding the  
25 scope of markets. Those are both procompetitive, and

1 they allow for, as I said before, the increased  
2 integration of additional units, removing constraints,  
3 to allow for broader economic dispatch and reasonable  
4 generation costs. One can also look at auction results,  
5 for example, to see whether wholesale prices are being  
6 passed through to consumers reasonably efficiently.

7           Finally, the obvious point, I would think, but  
8 one that gets lost in these debates, is that electrical  
9 utility restructuring is very much a work in progress.  
10 I mean, how do we assess California? The 2000-2001  
11 experience in California, is that something you include  
12 in an empirical model to say this is an inherent result  
13 of deregulated markets or restructuring efforts, or does  
14 it identify specific problems that arose out of a  
15 specific implementation of market design and experience  
16 that hopefully we have all learned from and we can apply  
17 on a going-forward basis to ensure that those mistakes  
18 are not repeated? I would advocate very much the  
19 latter.

20           So, here's a couple of -- trying to address some  
21 of these issues, just to give you a sense of some of the  
22 quantification of them. I do think that the impact of  
23 price caps can be appropriate to look at in determining  
24 -- in assessing the costs and benefits, again, depending  
25 on the question being asked. If it is a question of

1 what would the competitive price line have been during  
2 this time period, that is a different question that  
3 different types of analyses are appropriate to apply,  
4 but I do think in answering a hard question from a state  
5 regulator who says, "Did we make a mistake when we  
6 implemented restructuring," I think that is an  
7 appropriate question.

8           It is not -- I am not a big fan of price caps,  
9 don't get me wrong, albeit it has produced significant  
10 benefits to customers over the past several years. I  
11 think there are significant problems with rate caps,  
12 namely, in determines of discouraging new investment,  
13 which as someone who wants competitive markets, you want  
14 incentives for an investment. I am a firm believer in  
15 making sure consumers are exposed to price signals so  
16 that they can change their consumption accordingly.

17           The best cure for market power problems is to  
18 have a downwardly sloping demand curve, and the way to  
19 get some elasticity in that demand is to expose  
20 consumers to prices. You are guaranteed a vertical  
21 demand curve if you have rate caps -- price caps on  
22 there.

23           But nevertheless, this is one realization of a  
24 whole host of random variables that go into determining  
25 market price of -- electricity prices. This is the

1 realization that occurred. Ex post, if we are doing an  
2 ex post assessment, I do think it is important to  
3 include those in that analysis.

4 Likewise, surplus capacity. It does result from  
5 -- the surplus capacity, particularly that which  
6 resulted from IPP investment, should be considered a  
7 benefit of restructuring wholesale competition, and it  
8 reflects an appropriate allocation of risks in  
9 competitive markets. I am sure all of you are well  
10 aware of the large number of bankruptcies and  
11 restructurings that have occurred over time, and those  
12 are costs that would have otherwise been borne by  
13 ratepayers.

14 I have got very little time left, so I am going  
15 to blow through some of this, but these are slides that  
16 I am sure are familiar to a lot of you in terms of the  
17 incredible increase in generation capacity, particularly  
18 by IPPs during the core 2000 to 2004 time period.

19 Likewise, market power issues absolutely should  
20 be addressed, but I do not think that one should jump to  
21 market power conclusions every time there is a price  
22 spike, particularly in an era of volatile fuel prices.  
23 I am particularly concerned about the persistence of  
24 vertical market power, an issue I know was near and dear  
25 to the FTC's heart back in 2000 when these restructuring

1 debates were going on. I do a lot of work in  
2 unstructured states, where there is the continued  
3 exercise of foreclosure, where efficient IPPs are being  
4 foreclosed from participating in the market. There is a  
5 lack of market institutions and so and so forth, and  
6 that is the type of market power problem that is not  
7 self-correcting. Unlike price spikes that generates  
8 signals for new entry, vertical foreclosure does not. I  
9 have got a slide in there on efficiency loss resulting  
10 from foreclosure.

11 Another thing that is a topic about market power  
12 that is very much in the industry these days is whether  
13 auction markets are competitive. That is a fairly  
14 easily determined process, and notwithstanding some of  
15 the more recent lawsuits that have been filed about  
16 Illinois, the analyses I have done in Maryland and  
17 others in my firm have done with regard to New Jersey  
18 suggest these options are very efficient at passing  
19 through wholesale costs onto retail ratepayers.

20 So, the last thing I am going to touch on, the  
21 marginal cost issue, notwithstanding the fact that I am  
22 just over time -- and I promise to kick my couple of  
23 dollars into the kitty -- that for some inexplicable  
24 reason, marginal pricing remains controversial. I have  
25 heard it referred to as the "dark spread," because

1     infranet marginal units and nuclear units are paid the  
2     market-faring price. This is kind of a standard view of  
3     how markets are set in single-market faring prices. I  
4     think you will get a similar result it is paid-as-bid  
5     type markets.

6             In theory, these are not perfectly  
7     competitive -- we know these are not perfectly  
8     competitive markets, economic theory would suggest that  
9     prices will -- that bidding behavior will deviate from  
10    this perfectly competitive outcome. What I thought  
11    is -- but I think there are a lot of other factors that  
12    go into real world investment decisions that make -- or  
13    bidding decisions that make that simple theoretical view  
14    a little bit harder to rely on.

15            I am going to close with a couple of slides -- I  
16    encourage you to look at them a little more closely --  
17    that are actually cribbed from Professor Bushnell, an  
18    article, and his colleagues at Berkeley, that I think  
19    provide a good indication exactly where the problem is,  
20    that overall, in a large segment of the market of ours,  
21    prices actually track the competitive market outcomes,  
22    the marginal cost pricing, very well. So, the same  
23    conclusion that the PGA Market Monitor came to in  
24    looking at PGA markets.

25            Where the problem is is in these high demand

1 hours, in the case of the California -- a picture of  
2 California 1999 prices, and you see an increasing  
3 divergence of prices away from that competitive and  
4 marginal cost bidding, and these are things where that  
5 is an issue that regulators and policy-makers and  
6 economists should all focus on, but, again, not to throw  
7 the baby out with the bath water. There are lots of  
8 other hours in which prices behave very well, and, in  
9 fact, even better than a lot of our simple theoretical  
10 models would predict.

11 This is PJM, a simple model of oligopoly in  
12 which actual prices are far below those predicted by a  
13 simple Cournot model of competition and competition  
14 quantities that Professor Bushnell and his colleagues  
15 show actually can be tweaked to provide a better  
16 predictor of prices, but nevertheless, as you will see,  
17 up to -- in the vast majority of hours and even some of  
18 the -- a fair number of the peak hours, you see a lot of  
19 those dots down there, even as you approach that 1.0 on  
20 the horizontal axis, that actual market prices are  
21 actually fairly close to competitive market prices, and  
22 I think that is really the good news associated with how  
23 these markets are actually operating.

24 Thank you very much.

25 MS. STERBENZ: That was perfect. I also wanted



1 to mention that copies of those presentations should be  
2 outside, and if for whatever reason they are missing and  
3 we have insufficient number of copies, please let us  
4 know, because I realize we are moving through this very  
5 quickly.

6 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: All right, thank you. So,  
7 both John and David have talked very generally about  
8 studies that assess the effects of restructuring. I am  
9 going to talk a bit more specifically. First, kind of  
10 theoretically about what we might expect the effects of  
11 restructuring to be, and then, specifically, I am going  
12 to talk about two studies that I have been involved  
13 with.

14 And I should say that I am almost positive this  
15 is the case, but I got John's study back in November,  
16 like any good academic, or not all academics will admit  
17 that they do this, but I looked at the title and noticed  
18 that it had something to do with my own research, so the  
19 first thing I did was flip to the back of the paper and  
20 look at the bibliography and I did not see it cite my  
21 papers. So, at first I was annoyed. But then I read  
22 through the study a little bit more closely and saw that  
23 he was critiquing papers. So, I was less annoyed that  
24 my paper wasn't in there.

25 So, I am going to focus specifically on the

1 effects that restructuring might have on electric  
2 generation, on that side of the industry.

3 And, so, John's studies, a lot of them assess  
4 the effects on prices, and I guess my position is that  
5 as long as electricity restructuring is reducing costs,  
6 somehow there is some economic efficiency gained. And  
7 whether that gets translated into prices, price  
8 reductions is a matter of rents and is something that  
9 can be addressed by market structure or market design  
10 changes.

11 So, as has been brought up already, there is  
12 heated debate, both about how to restructuring  
13 electricity markets and whether to restructure  
14 electricity markets, but the basic point is that from  
15 kind of an Econ 101 point, all of this should be moot if  
16 restructuring doesn't improve economic efficiency.

17 Jim talked in the morning about the political  
18 economy rationales for why restructuring actually  
19 happened. That might be a kind of description of what  
20 happened, but from what we actually should do as  
21 society, we should only restructure the market if it  
22 improves economic efficiency.

23 So, I want to talk a bit about where we came  
24 from, just to think about why restructuring might affect  
25 efficiency and why it might improve efficiency.

1           So, we started with about a thousand plus large  
2 interconnected generating plants, that were operated  
3 mainly by the investor-owned utilities. Investor-owned  
4 utilities were regulated under a cost of service or cost  
5 plus format, which basically gave them guaranteed  
6 revenues. They showed up to the State Public Utility  
7 Commission and said, we spent X on our plant, please  
8 give us X plus a return on our investment. Please set  
9 our rates to cover that.

10           And that's not completely true. I mean, there  
11 were some cases of disallowances, or cases of regulatory  
12 lag, where it takes a bit of time before the costs are  
13 translated into rates. But as one representative of a  
14 large utility in the South told us, regulated electric  
15 companies are very incentive challenged. You have not  
16 very strong incentives to reduce your costs if you know  
17 that the costs will, for the most part, be translated  
18 into your prices.

19           So, restructuring is changing all that. For one  
20 thing it is changing the incentives that are faced by  
21 the existing owners of the plants. So, even if the  
22 plants are left in the hands of the investor-owned  
23 utilities, in some cases, they are facing a rate freeze.  
24 So, cost reductions that they can make translate  
25 directly to their bottom line. The prices are frozen,

1 they are not tied to their cost, so any cost savings  
2 they can eke out will translate to the higher profits.

3 Another thing that is happening is that the  
4 existing plants are changing owners. So, a lot of  
5 states have mandated or kind of encouraged divestiture  
6 so that the investor-owned utilities are divesting to  
7 new companies. And the third thing that is happening is  
8 that new firms are building plants.

9 So, very quickly, we can think of what actually  
10 might change. We have talked about the incentives for  
11 change, so what might the new owners or the old owners  
12 facing new incentives change? One thing is just what is  
13 called the technical efficiency of the plant, so they  
14 might just improve the heat rate of the plant, reduce  
15 the amount of fuel that they need to generate a kilowatt  
16 hour.

17 Again, somebody told us that conventional  
18 utilities, most of them are under fuel cost  
19 pass-throughs. So, whatever they spend on fuel is  
20 translated through the fuel cost adjustment into their  
21 rates. And, so, somebody told us under that system, if  
22 we told management we can spend a million dollars to  
23 save ten million in fuel, the management would tell us,  
24 no, that doesn't make sense. The million dollars may or  
25 may not show up in the next rate case, that's a capital

1 cost, the \$10 million of extra fuel costs that we are  
2 incurring we know we will collect through the fuel cost  
3 adjustment.

4 So, that just doesn't leave you with very strong  
5 incentives to make investments that could improve your  
6 fuel efficiency.

7 Similarly, other things that can change would be  
8 the input mix, there might be switches from more capital  
9 to more fuel, or vice versa, from less fuel to more  
10 capital, that's the same thing I said. And also the  
11 costs of the inputs might change. So, for instance,  
12 under a restructured environment, management might face  
13 bigger incentives to extract wage concessions.

14 At the dispatch level, the mix of plants that  
15 are included in the dispatch might change. Both because  
16 of market power reasons that if some of the bigger firms  
17 are withholding capacity and the smaller firms are  
18 bidding their plants in at marginal cost, there may be  
19 some inefficiencies resulting from that. Also, the mix  
20 of plants that are included in the dispatch might  
21 improve because of improved coordination.

22 So, in order to perform an ideal study to  
23 measure some of these effects of restructuring, you want  
24 to think about what the counterfactual is, and both John  
25 and David made this point, but let me just emphasize it.

1 What we want to know is not what has changed versus what  
2 we saw before, but what has changed versus what we would  
3 have seen in the absence of restructuring.

4 So, some candidates for this counterfactual, say  
5 you are looking for a variable X, which could be  
6 investment, which could be fuel use, which could be  
7 wages, staffing levels, whatever X is. One candidate  
8 for a counterfactual is X before any kind of  
9 restructuring took place, so X before 1995.

10 The problem with that is if you are looking at  
11 something like take staffing levels, if you compared X  
12 in 2000, staffing levels in 2000 to staffing levels in  
13 1990, and you did it only in restructured environments,  
14 you would see, wow, there have been lots of cuts in  
15 employment. There has really been a big benefit of  
16 restructuring. But, all over the world, there has been  
17 increased automation. And, so, employment staffing  
18 levels have declined all over the world, just for  
19 technological reasons.

20 So, in order to account for that, you might want  
21 to bring in other information that would help you  
22 control for things that are happening in the world in  
23 addition to restructuring.

24 So, you could bring in X in other parts of the  
25 world, or X in states that aren't progressing with

1 restructuring quickly, and here being careful to measure  
2 the point at which restructuring begins, which as John  
3 has pointed out is not uniform around the country and  
4 even within a state it is kind of not a black and white  
5 date.

6           So, the ideal thing would be to look at X in  
7 2000 minus X in 1990 in a state that's restructuring,  
8 but then separate out the effects of everything else  
9 that's going on by controlling for that same change in a  
10 state that's not restructuring.

11           So, again, if X is staffing levels, you might  
12 look at staffing levels, have they fallen a lot in  
13 California, but then you want to control for the extent  
14 to which they've fallen in a state like Kentucky.  
15 Hopefully, Kentucky will help you control for kind of  
16 everything else that is happening in the industry,  
17 absent restructuring.

18           So, the first study that I want to talk about  
19 was joint with two other co-authors and we have done  
20 just this kind of differences and differences  
21 comparison, where we are comparing staffing levels and  
22 non-fuel operating expenses at plants that are owned by  
23 investor-owned utilities, we are comparing those to  
24 municipally-owned plants, so municipal plants there are  
25 kind of the Kentucky, controlling for everything else

1 that is happening in the industry. But we have also  
2 compared investor-owned utility plants in restructuring  
3 states to investor-owned utility plants in  
4 nonrestructuring states.

5 So, just to give you a sense for the patterns  
6 that we see in the data, the blue line is the nonfuel  
7 expenses relative to a baseline of 1981. So, that blue  
8 line is that trend for investor-owned utility plants in  
9 restructured states. The brown line is that trend for  
10 investor-owned utility plants in nonrestructured states  
11 and the black line shows you the trend for  
12 municipally-owned plants in whatever state.

13 So, the first thing they notice is that everyone  
14 has shown staffing reductions, and as I said, that could  
15 be part of automation, that could be parts of a lot of  
16 things. But even the municipal plants are staffing at  
17 the same plant, so for the same kind of capacity, they  
18 are staffing at about a 15 percent lower level than they  
19 did in 1981.

20 But you see bigger improvements, or bigger  
21 reductions in staffing levels at both the  
22 nonrestructured states, at every investor-owned  
23 utilities, and the biggest improvement that you see is  
24 in the restructured states, the investor-owned utilities  
25 operating in restructured states.



1 MS. STERBENZ: You have two minutes.

2 PROFESSOR WOLFRAM: So, this is just kind of a  
3 sample of the analysis that we are doing, we also do a  
4 bunch of kind of robustness checks to make sure our  
5 definition of structured versus unstructured is not  
6 driving our result. We look at the timing of the  
7 restructuring process, and the results are robust. It  
8 is suggestive that the increased incentives faced by  
9 investor-owned utilities led them to reduce their  
10 operating costs.

11 Another somewhat similar paper is joint with Jim  
12 Bushnell, and here, we are looking specifically at the  
13 heat rates, at the fuel efficiency of plants, and we are  
14 looking at the same plant before and after it changed  
15 ownership. So, we do both the just kind of simple  
16 before and after, same plant before and after the  
17 divestiture, but we also do a difference in differences  
18 calculation and compare the changes at the plants that  
19 were divested to municipal plants or to plants that were  
20 not divested.

21 And just quickly, the results of that show if  
22 you look at the coefficients in the divested row, the  
23 way to interpret those is about a 2 percent to 2.5  
24 percent reduction in heat rate, or improvement in fuel  
25 efficiency that we are seeing from the divestiture. And

1 it doesn't really matter whether we do it with the  
2 controls or without the controls.

3 And, so, the estimates suggest that the divested  
4 plants facing different incentives, either facing the  
5 new incentives or just because they can specialize in  
6 operating a type of plant have reduced their heat rates.

7 At current fuel prices, it is always a little  
8 risky to say that, because current fuel prices are  
9 changing, if you extended that 2.5 percent improvement  
10 in fuel efficiency across the board in the country, that  
11 would add up to almost \$4 billion per year in savings.

12 So, just quickly, the additional evidence that  
13 there are potential benefits from restructuring, John  
14 Kwoka and co-author have a paper that looks at the  
15 distribution level, the Barmack, Kahn and Tierney paper  
16 looks at improvements in capacity factors at nuclear  
17 power plants, and there are a variety of other kind of  
18 indications that you can point to to suggest that there  
19 would be improvements in efficiency from restructuring.

20 So, just to conclude, I think it is useful to  
21 step back and remind ourselves about why we embarked on  
22 the restructuring process in the first place and what  
23 the potential gains in economic efficiency can be. So,  
24 I have focused on, and my work so far is focused on  
25 evaluating actual efficiency gains in generation,

1     although gains in transmission and distribution are  
2     also likely. And there the effects would not be so much  
3     from the transition to more market-based settings, but  
4     more from the transition to improved regulatory  
5     environment.

6             So, I have also said little about long-term  
7     investment, I think that's harder to come up with a  
8     counterfactual for. That's harder to say what the level  
9     of investment would have been, but for restructuring.  
10    And, basically, I think more work needs to be done to  
11    assess the potential gains.

12            The approach that I have gone there is really  
13    kind of a bottom-up approach. You take one very  
14    specific part of the whole electricity industry, you  
15    know, I looked at staffing levels at electric power  
16    plants or you could look at fuel use at the power  
17    plants, and we want to do a careful empirical study of  
18    what has happened there. And, ideally, you would like  
19    to marry those to the more aggregate studies that look  
20    at the effects on pricing or the effects on the industry  
21    overall. But I think the approach that I have outlined  
22    kind of allows you to be careful and to think through  
23    some of the issues going on.

24            Thank you.

25            MS. STERBENZ: Thank you. Ed Tatum. I think we

1 will run over a little bit.

2 MR. TATUM: Oh, I'm glad to hear that.

3 MS. STERBENZ: Oh, that's right, I'm giving you  
4 extra time unless you are super fast.

5 MR. TATUM: No, I am from Richmond, Virginia, I  
6 cannot speak anywhere near as fast as Frank Wolak.

7 MS. STERBENZ: Then we are in trouble. Go for  
8 it.

9 MR. TATUM: Well, I will try to be brief. I do  
10 appreciate the opportunity to be here today. I am not a  
11 doctor or a professor, I am an electrical engineer, and  
12 I did work for a not-for-profit electric cooperative  
13 that has been in the PJM market since day one. And, so,  
14 I have personal experience with a big bang, if you will,  
15 from regulation to a competitive environment.

16 I was talking today, about the different drivers  
17 for getting wholesale right, and one thing that I would  
18 think about is transmission. In essence, the premise  
19 here from our organization, transmission is indeed  
20 necessary for successful competitive markets. I would  
21 like to echo, and very strongly, we do not believe it is  
22 a competitive commodity and we would like to put that  
23 type of discussion to rest. We do believe it is a  
24 facilitator of competition amongst generation demand  
25 response.

1           We have recently started to make some  
2     improvements with regards to transmission investment and  
3     promises, if you will, of transmission investment  
4     through the PJM, and the regional transmission expansion  
5     plans with additional dollars, but to date, we still  
6     have not kept pace with the amount of generation that  
7     has been spent.

8           We took a look at the PJM market when we were  
9     debating the reliability pricing model and determined  
10    that approximately \$10 billion of new generation had  
11    entered the PJM market from the time that it got started  
12    up until about 2003. And during that time frame, there  
13    was about \$463 million worth of transmission investment.  
14    So, we thought there would be a better opportunities for  
15    more transmission.

16           To get it there, we need to plant it, pay for it  
17    and we need to build it, and there is many drivers that  
18    I have seen, but the two primary that I look at right  
19    now are the Energy Policy Act and the recent FERC  
20    Conference on Wholesale Competition.

21           Regarding Order 890, I think that is very  
22    important. Old Dominion was delighted with that order.  
23    We thank the Commission for it. It addresses two  
24    aspects of it, planning and pricing, but again, they  
25    talk about open access transmission tariff reform, the

1 three primary areas with the consistency of the  
2 available transfer capacity between control areas,  
3 coordinated open and transparent planning, and  
4 transmission pricing reform within those necessary  
5 services to facilitate competitive markets.

6 Issued February of 2007, lots of compliance  
7 activities with 30, 60, 75, 90, 120, 180, 210 days of  
8 compliance. So, we are all going to be busy all the way  
9 up through October 11th, 2007, and are looking forward  
10 to the compliance filings within PJM.

11 Run through the planning principles, there are  
12 nine of them, you can read them yourself. From my  
13 perspective, the aspect of coordination, openness and  
14 transparency are the ones that are going to be  
15 paramount. That's going to give us an opportunity with  
16 a broader group of folks involved in the planning  
17 process, both locally and regionally, will give an  
18 opportunity for folks to have a say, how it is going to  
19 be built, understand why it needs to be built, hopefully  
20 engender a little bit more buy-in so that when we do  
21 finally get around to building the stuff, people will  
22 say, oh, yeah, I remember why we needed it and we need  
23 to support that.

24 890 also sets forth the concepts of an  
25 independent coordinator; the state commission

1 participation, which I believe is, again, important for  
2 ultimate buy-in; flexibility; the recovery of planning  
3 costs; open season for joint ownership; and much more  
4 level of detail on the planning process that is to be  
5 included in the open access transmission tariff.

6 And, again, the next upcoming compliance filings  
7 will determine how successful we are with regards to  
8 this, but this order has a tremendous amount of  
9 potential for great good.

10 Pricing within 890, again, is focused mainly on  
11 those types of services that are required to keep the  
12 transmission grid going for the competitive marketplace.  
13 And you can see these things here, the ancillary  
14 services, but there is also a reference with regards to  
15 cost allocation.

16 With regards to cost recovery, there is a number  
17 of proceedings that are ongoing and continue to be  
18 ongoing in our commission. They are, as you see here,  
19 the numbers are really when they started, but basically  
20 since 1997, the Commission has been indicating to folks  
21 if you are going to have a regional transmission  
22 organization, you need to have a regional transmission  
23 rate. And, so, our industry has been struggling through  
24 that.

25 The recent NARUC meeting, I guess it was even

1 colder then, if you can imagine that, than it is now,  
2 but there was discussion and indication from the  
3 commissioners that many regional rate designs can indeed  
4 be just and reasonable, and those that are able to bring  
5 a consensus position to the Commission, I think, have  
6 the opportunity to be heard and actually might get  
7 something in.

8 All of these things are ongoing right now. I  
9 don't know what type of resolution we will ultimately be  
10 able to achieve.

11 Another aspect of paying for the transmission is  
12 through incentive rates, and the rulemaking came out  
13 here; AEP, Allegheny Power System, also had the filings  
14 there. We talk about getting additional incentives for  
15 being in an RTO, generating an additional point or so  
16 for new facilities, and, so, those have been put on,  
17 return on equity adders. Also, the concept of  
18 construction work in progress and the cost of  
19 abandonment of facilities is also being considered  
20 there.

21 Those are important if we are going to be  
22 looking at regional rates and regional transmission, and  
23 the possibility of facilities that might take 10 to 15  
24 years to build.

25 As far as paying for it, we are going to try to



1     rely upon some rate-making principles, and I just list a  
2     few of these here for you. The concepts of defined  
3     benefits and beneficiaries and the cost causation to me  
4     are very intertwined, and trying to get some ideas  
5     that a transmission facility might actually be in  
6     service for maybe more than a year, I am thinking  
7     hopefully 40, and, subsequently, beneficiaries  
8     identified by a one-hour snapshot might not necessarily  
9     be the most accurate way of cost causation and  
10    rate-making principle.

11           Another concept of the rate-making principle is  
12    an independence of the planning process that goes into  
13    identification of facilities that need to be built.  
14    Specific triggers for reliability violations and/or  
15    economic benefits should be identified, and solutions  
16    should be independent and developed based on the  
17    collaborative of load interest involved.

18           With regards to incentives, we do appreciate the  
19    need for return on equity to raise capital. We do, at  
20    Old Dominion, believe that the money is already there in  
21    the financial community. Return on equity adders, on  
22    top of regular established rates of return, we do not  
23    see a need for. We do appreciate the need for  
24    accelerated depreciation, construction work and  
25    progress, and more certainty of recovery if the

1 facilities actually have to be abandoned.

2 Another aspect of rates, and how we are going to  
3 pay for it is whether or not you want to have a formula  
4 or stated rate, and stated rates is pretty much what we  
5 always used to have. They would be put into place,  
6 sometimes they would be as a result of intense  
7 negotiation among the ratepayers and the utility, and  
8 they sometimes could be put into a black box, and, so,  
9 once it goes into the black box, it stays there. Could  
10 disincen investment, return on requirement increases as  
11 the assets depreciate.

12 Formula rates, a number of entities just started  
13 with formula rates. Delmarva, Atlantic City, PEPCO,  
14 BG&E and the MISO rate designs. We think formula rates  
15 provides a good opportunity for updating your cost of  
16 service, and again, you do not have the regulatory lag  
17 as new facilities come into service, you can get  
18 compensated for them.

19 Other things to think about with regards to  
20 getting the transmission needed is, how are you going to  
21 allocate it. And, again, right now, in PJM, we are  
22 working on something called DEFAC. See me at the break  
23 and I will talk about that.

24 The other aspect that we have been looking at  
25 are license plate rates, which is basically the old

1 style that we have had wherein each PJM transmission  
2 owner had their own established rate. And now, we are  
3 looking, too, in these various filings, at the concept  
4 of the highway/byway which attempts to find some middle  
5 ground, however you want to define it. We are looking  
6 for a middle ground and some way that everybody can get  
7 together and agree on between a concept of a postage  
8 stamp, where everything is regionalized, and the concept  
9 of a license plate, where it is not. And I think there  
10 is opportunities for compromise, and if we can get our  
11 act together, that might be the way to go.

12 Here is some quick review of some of our  
13 opinions of some cost allocation principles. I will not  
14 read them all. The cost allocation, the third one there  
15 I think is important, it should be based on total  
16 project cost as opposed to specific upgrade cost, and to  
17 us that is a subtlety, but when you put in, let's say, a  
18 new 500 kV regional line, there is a tremendous amount  
19 of underlying transmission investment and grid  
20 improvement that's necessary in order to support those  
21 new flows that would be coming along that line. So, you  
22 do not want to miss out on the overall project cost.

23 And we think that the regional benefits should  
24 be considered beyond those seen in a one-year snapshot  
25 of distribution factors.

1 Economic reliability should be placed upon the  
2 same basis for evaluations. Overall, we think that you  
3 should be taking a look at gross congestion. The  
4 benefits should be on a used and useful life. We are  
5 concerned about free ridership, that is why we do  
6 support the highway/byway methodology and a regional  
7 rate design that's intergenerational.

8 We think that transmission will be built once  
9 those transmissioners who build it and those who build  
10 it have rate certainty and rate stability. We are  
11 hoping that the ease of permitting and right-of-way  
12 acquisition will be coming out, and, again, with the  
13 open inclusive transmission planning process, we hope  
14 that it will be left a little bit politically more  
15 palatable.

16 MS. STERBENZ: Two minutes.

17 MR. TATUM: The third part of it is let's go  
18 ahead and get this stuff built and we have made great  
19 progress in that area as well. DOE came out with their  
20 National Interest Electric Transmission Corridor, you all  
21 are aware of that, 8806. The congestion studies  
22 completed identified all the different areas.

23 The other thing that has been going on recently  
24 is the FERC Order 689 on backstop authority.

25 I'll share some of the Old Dominion's opinions

1 about corridors. We are looking forward to the DOE  
2 study coming out, although here is what we think. The  
3 corridors need to be just right. It is kind of a  
4 Goldilocks approach, if you will, to it, but if you have  
5 corridors that are too wide, it could frustrate  
6 Congress' intent; if it is too narrow, then folks are  
7 going to say these decisions are already made and the  
8 local progress will not be able to take over.

9 We want specific facilities to be included, we  
10 want existing infrastructure points with generalized  
11 paths between different areas to be identified. You  
12 need off ramps, you need on ramps. You need to  
13 understand, again, the underlying facilities.

14 You need to be able to get into a congested  
15 area. That is one thing that we think is very  
16 important, given that we serve a good amount of load on  
17 an area called the Delmarva Peninsula, and maybe you've  
18 heard about that, and if not, see me at break.

19 The regional plan, the corridor needs to be the  
20 result of a regional plan, and we that I think this 890  
21 is going to provide a wonderful opportunity for that  
22 regional planning process, both in organized and  
23 nonorganized market areas.

24 Facilitative investment by nontraditional  
25 utilities, i.e., Old Dominion, engender some buy-in,

1 facilitate solutions.

2 Order 689, and you all are familiar with this,  
3 and these are the basic points of 689, it gives the  
4 Commission authority to issue permits to construct or  
5 modify facilities if the state does not get their act  
6 together in time.

7 It will be used for the transmission of electric  
8 energy in interstate commerce. It has to be consistent  
9 with public interest. It will significantly reduce  
10 transmission congestion. We think that is important  
11 because, again, it is the economics, not just the  
12 reliability basis. And, finally, maximize, to the  
13 extent reasonable and economical, transmission  
14 capabilities of existing towers or structures, and,  
15 again, we like that because that fits in very nicely  
16 with what we think a corridor should be based upon.

17 In summary, 890 is a order that is going to  
18 tremendously help planning. The devil will be in the  
19 details of how we get it implemented and going through  
20 it. 689 and the DOE efforts are going to help  
21 construction. We are looking forward to DOE getting  
22 their study out. O-890 is going to help pricing, but,  
23 as an industry, we have got to get our act together and  
24 bring to the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission a  
25 consensus-based regional rate design that has a fairly

1 wide buy-in. I thank you for your time and I am out.

2 MS. STERBENZ: You did great. Thank you so  
3 much, and thank all of you.

4 MR. FRANKENA: I was just going to thank all the  
5 panelists and just apologize for the fact that we have  
6 already exhausted our discussion time. So, we are now  
7 at the point of a ten-minute break. And, so, if I could  
8 guess we come back in ten minutes and we will start the  
9 next panel.

10 (Whereupon, there was a recess in the  
11 proceedings.)

12 MR. FRANKENA: Our second panel will continue  
13 the discussion of electric power restructuring. The  
14 speakers on the second panel are going to discuss, among  
15 other things, experience with regional transmission  
16 organizations and independent system operators, problems  
17 in organized markets, whether competition can work in  
18 the electric power industry, and how consumers have  
19 fared in restructured versus traditionally regulated  
20 parts of the United States. And Jola will, again, now  
21 do the introductions.

22 MS. STERBENZ: Elizabeth Moler will be our first  
23 panelist. She is Executive Vice President of Exelon  
24 Corporation.

25 Dr. John Anderson, President and CEO of

1 Electricity Consumers Resource Council will be following  
2 her.

3 John Kelly, he is Director of Economics and  
4 Research of American Public Power Association.

5 Marilyn Showalter, Executive Director of Power  
6 in the Public Interest will be our last speaker.

7 MS. MOLER: Thank you very much. I have been  
8 here since 8:30 this morning, like many people have. I  
9 think we get some sort of endurance award, especially  
10 those who are here at the end of the next panel.

11 I appreciate the opportunity to join you today.  
12 My name is Betsy Moler, I am with Exelon. I am retired  
13 federal employee, having spent a part of my life at the  
14 Federal Energy Regulatory Commission when restructuring  
15 of electricity markets were really in their infancy, and  
16 I agree with a lot of the previous speakers who have  
17 said it is harder than we thought.

18 And if I had the luxury that they had in Great  
19 Britain where you could say abracadabra, we will sell  
20 the generating assets, we will do the grid perfectly, we  
21 will figure out things and have total control over the  
22 whole system, I think lots of us think we could have  
23 done a more efficient job at this restructuring.  
24 However, we do not have that luxury. Congress has not  
25 given folks like at FERC the ability to just do it in



1 one fell swoop, so we have, in the usual American  
2 fashion, been muddling through.

3 When I was doing my presentation, putting my  
4 presentation together, it occurred to me that there may  
5 be some newbies in the room, maybe not by this point in  
6 the day, except for the one who is in utero.

7 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you.

8 MS. MOLER: It is important to remember that  
9 regional transmission organizations and independent  
10 system operators are a significant presence in our  
11 country. There are seven RTOs and ISOs, only one of  
12 them does not have a market, the SPP. They cover  
13 two-thirds of the U.S. population and include two-thirds  
14 of the country's generation. So, this is not really  
15 some sort of isolated kind of phenomenon.

16 The RTOs and the ISOs do perform really  
17 important functions, grid operation and reliability,  
18 independently administer transmission access, which I  
19 think is a very important thing, open markets with  
20 market monitors, market-based congestion management,  
21 regional planning, which again I think is an important  
22 thing, and it is the way we muddle through when you have  
23 state jurisdictions and federal jurisdictions.

24 You have elimination of multiple transmission  
25 charges, so-called pancaked rates, across an RTO. Where

1 you used to have multiple rates, according to each  
2 company that you traverse he had, if you were selling  
3 from point A across company B into sync C, you paid  
4 three transmission charges, now you pay one.

5 And, then, critically, from a consumer  
6 perspective, they rely on the market to fund generation,  
7 not customers, who have no choice in what they pay.

8 I want to briefly talk about some myths. I am  
9 mindful of the fact that those of us who believe in RTOs  
10 and wholesale competition are in the minority on today's  
11 panels, even though they cover the vast majority of the  
12 customers in our country. I am not one who thinks they  
13 are perfect. I believe RTOs can be improved. But I  
14 think there are really some fundamental things we have  
15 got to understand here.

16 One myth, I saw it repeated in Tyson Slocum's  
17 testimony, is that prices have increased more in  
18 competitive markets than they have in regulated markets,  
19 and that is just not true. We at Exelon have performed  
20 an analysis, it is cited in the testimony, it is also  
21 cited in the testimony I recently gave at FERC, and we  
22 show that since 1999, prices have increased 34 percent  
23 in states both with and without organized markets. It  
24 is kind of remarkable, but it is true.

25 It is also true that the prices are generally

1 higher in the states that have restructured, but they  
2 started that way. It was not restructuring that has  
3 caused this, it is the nature of the infrastructure that  
4 was there historically.

5 Electricity prices are largely determined not by  
6 market structure, but by the cost of fuel. You see  
7 price increases in organized market states and you see  
8 them in the big chunks of the country, here, the white,  
9 that do not have organized markets. The rates are going  
10 up significantly in both areas, and it is not about the  
11 market organization, it is all about fuel prices.

12 Neither the competitive model nor the cost of  
13 service model can shield customers from fuel price  
14 increases. We have looked at whether there is a pattern  
15 where prices have gone up more in regulated or states  
16 that have markets, and states that do not regulate it  
17 and deregulated, you can use lots of shorthand terms  
18 that are much more complex than the shorthand terms  
19 would have you believe. But, basically, there is no  
20 particular pattern that shows prices going up more in  
21 the states that have organized markets than those that  
22 do not.

23 I could show you corresponding slides that show  
24 that just really prices go up in tandem with fuel.

25 And I still think that electricity is a bargain.

1 Again, states with RTO markets and without RTO markets  
2 have increased since '99, roughly 34 percent, while  
3 other commodities, natural gas, gasoline, and heating  
4 oil have gone up dramatically more in that same period  
5 of time.

6 Let's look at RTOs and what is happening to  
7 transmission. I agree that transmission is the  
8 superhighway, you need to build it. We, at Exelon, are  
9 currently undertaking our largest transmission project  
10 ever, it is \$345 million, it goes under the Chicago  
11 River. It is kind of cool to go under the Chicago River  
12 with a transmission project, it is also very expensive.

13 Again, there is this myth circulating out there  
14 that transmission is not getting built, and it is simply  
15 not true. PJM has had \$683 million in new transmission  
16 installed since 2000, another \$600, \$700 million is  
17 under construction, and another \$4.2 billion, all  
18 conceived of through a regional planning process, is on  
19 the drawing boards.

20 I see regional planning as a success story, all  
21 the more remarkable given the split jurisdiction we have  
22 in this country.

23 There is this other myth out there that  
24 competition somehow jeopardizes reliability and causes  
25 transmission congestion. I have found no evidence that

1 competition jeopardizes reliability. Certainly, we, at  
2 Exelon, are aware of what is happening with nuclear  
3 performance. Nuclear performance has improved  
4 dramatically in RTO states versus non-RTO states.  
5 Congestion costs are declining in both PJM and in MISO,  
6 and PJM and MISO have dramatically reduced instances  
7 where parties' transactions are cut by the RTO, and in a  
8 competitive market. Instead, they routinely redispatch  
9 and it is a much more efficient way of doing business.

10 I can show you capacity factor indices, INPO,  
11 the Institute of Nuclear Power Organization indexes or  
12 indices to make my case.

13 And, also, these are the TLR rejections that we  
14 have seen in the last three years, and I expect the  
15 trend to continue this year in both PJM and MISO. I  
16 cannot speak to the others, I do not have personal  
17 experience in these, but we can document in those other  
18 markets our assets are in PJM and then on the edge of  
19 MISO with ComEd and PECO.

20 So, I do not see any evidence of the idea that  
21 competition is hurting efficiency or hurting reliability  
22 or is increasing congestion. It is just not there.

23 I would also like to talk about support for  
24 competitive markets. There is this myth that real  
25 customers do not support competitive markets. There are

1 letters recently from a bunch of market participants,  
2 buyers, some of the largest buyers of energy in the  
3 United States, who continue to support competitive  
4 markets.

5 And that is my story in a nutshell, and I can  
6 keep to my allotted ten minutes. Thank you.

7 MS. STERBENZ: I did not have to give you a  
8 warning. That's incredible.

9 Dr. John Anderson.

10 DR. ANDERSON: Now, I am not only vertically  
11 challenged, but technologically challenged, let me see  
12 if I can do this. How about that. There we go.

13 I thank the FTC very much for the opportunity to  
14 be here today. This is a very timely subject, and one  
15 that is of great importance, and it involves a lot of  
16 money, as has been said by a couple of the other  
17 panelists.

18 I do represent the Electricity Consumers  
19 Resource Council, which is an organization of very, very  
20 large industrial users of electricity who operate, in  
21 fact, all of the world. One of our members is here  
22 today, Alcoa, which I believe will be a speaker  
23 tomorrow. But we cover just about every of the major  
24 industries, cut across all lines, and, like I said,  
25 operate in a whole variety of places.

1           What I want to do today within my allotted time  
2    -- I hope I can live up to what Betsy just di, that was  
3    quite a bar to set -- is assert that truly competitive  
4    electricity markets would be the best way to meet  
5    consumers' needs. We certainly believe that way. Our  
6    members operate in truly competitive markets all over  
7    the world and they really believe that truly competitive  
8    electricity markets would be the way to go.

9           They recognize very clearly that there were  
10   problems with traditional regulation, and that was one  
11   of the reasons why we started over 20 years ago  
12   advocating competition in electricity. But we have also  
13   come to the conclusion that there are critical problems  
14   in the restructured markets that are out there today.  
15   They are far from being competitive, and I will give you  
16   seven specific points that cause us problems. And we  
17   are not at all certain that these problems are going to  
18   get fixed, at least not fixed any time soon.

19           I only have one slide on the history, but I just  
20   want to say a couple of things about the history. Our  
21   members keep going back and looking at it on a regular  
22   basis. In the beginning, there were vertically  
23   integrated utilities, they had exclusive service  
24   territories. The regulators were the customers of those  
25   utilities. It wasn't the end-use customers at all that

1 were the customers, it was the regulators. They went to  
2 them for all the kinds of approval.

3 But there was one thing that we at least got out  
4 of that, and that was we could attempt to at least  
5 protect ourselves by going into rate cases and making  
6 filings, and there were laws and there were rules and  
7 there were regulations that made people listen to us.  
8 While we were always outspent and outmanned, there is no  
9 doubt about it, and we are today, and we were then, at  
10 least we had that opportunity. And my bottom line is we  
11 do not even really have that opportunity in the markets  
12 that are out there today.

13 As I said, we thought that a healthy dose of  
14 competition would bring about tremendous results. We  
15 thought, and we still believe now, that it would  
16 discipline artificially high prices, but it would do a  
17 lot of other things, also. It would bring technological  
18 innovation, new products and services, and a customer  
19 focus, something that we think is absolutely critical  
20 and something that is true in every one of the truly  
21 competitive markets, and allow customers to control  
22 their own risk. But we have not seen these results,  
23 they are just not there.

24 We think that there are at least seven major  
25 problems with the restructured markets, this is the FERC



1 jurisdictional restructured ISOs and RTOs that are out  
2 there today. And I have a slide or two for each one of  
3 these, so instead of spending the time on this one, let  
4 me just do them one at a time.

5 One, prices need to be established by an  
6 interaction of supply and demand. In the markets that  
7 are out there today, the demand-side has no influence  
8 over the establishment of price. At best, all we have  
9 is competitive bidding. The RTO or the ISO stacks the  
10 bids up, estimates what the demand is, sets the price at  
11 that particular level, and that's the way it is. That  
12 is no competitive market. When I was teaching basic  
13 economics, I think 201, much less anything else, you  
14 talk about an interaction of supply and demand. There  
15 is no interaction of supply and demand in these markets.

16 The demand-side must be treated symmetrically  
17 with generation. You should not force the demand-side  
18 to be in there, but if the demand-side wants to be, it  
19 must be able to and it must be able to have an impact on  
20 price.

21 To give you an idea of that, PJM like to talk  
22 about last summer where there was one week where they  
23 say, this was on their website yesterday, at least still  
24 on there, that actually at least \$650 million that they  
25 saved in this one-week period and they paid the demand

1 participants that brought about that savings \$5 million,  
2 they had five to seven here but it was \$5 million when I  
3 checked it. We are not saying that the people that save  
4 that amount money necessarily ought to get paid all of  
5 it, but there is something wrong with a \$650 million  
6 savings and a \$5 million payment for that.

7           Second, new investment must be incented by  
8 market forces not regulation. What we have in these  
9 markets is a new form of regulation, it is called  
10 capacity markets. They were all concerned that there  
11 are not enough capacities being built, so the ISOs and  
12 the RTOs, instead of the traditional regulators, go into  
13 a room and decide how much you have to pay the  
14 generators, existing generators, as well as new ones, to  
15 make sure that we have enough resource adequacy.

16           This is a situation where all it is doing is  
17 taking the risk that was supposed to be on the  
18 generators when they build the generation and transfer  
19 it right back over to the consumers again. We need to  
20 have competitive forces incensing regulation.

21           We have to have market entry and market exit  
22 reflected by market forces. All too often, a generator  
23 says that it is not economic in one of these markets, it  
24 cries the reliability factor, says that if I do not get  
25 paid enough money to support my generation, which is

1 inefficient, I will shut it down. And, so, they  
2 designated a reliability must run unit or something  
3 along that line, give it a different kind of a contract  
4 than anybody else and this is, again, not a competitive  
5 market, this is regulation again.

6 Customers must be able to hedge future contracts  
7 with long-term bilateral contracts. In any competitive  
8 market, customers can protect themselves from the future  
9 by entering into bilateral contracts. But all the kinds  
10 of contracts that my members are offered in the ISOs and  
11 the RTOs that are out there today are estimates of what  
12 the estimated future prices and the spot prices in these  
13 markets are, set by locational marginal pricing, LMP,  
14 then say I'll sign a contract with you based on what  
15 these estimates that I think I am going to be making in  
16 these markets, plus of course I might be wrong, so I  
17 want a risk factor added on. This is not a way to  
18 negotiate bilateral contracts and they are just not  
19 working right.

20 Fifth, there has to be adequate transmission  
21 infrastructure. I hope that my good friend, Ed Tatum,  
22 is right and that we are going to have the transmission  
23 problem solved with Order 890 and the rest of them that  
24 are out there. But the problem is, right now, we have  
25 tremendous amounts of congestion. We do not have an

1 interstate highway system for electricity. We know  
2 where the congestion is, it has been there for a long,  
3 long time, but we have set up a scheme that gives  
4 economic disincentives to many times take care of the  
5 congestion, because if the congestion is protecting a  
6 high cost generator in, say, a load pocket and you fix  
7 the transmission congestion, then you've got competition  
8 for the generator that was protected and you lose a lot  
9 more money on the fact that that generator is no longer  
10 protected by the transmission constraint.

11 Sixth, we have to mitigate market power. We  
12 know there is a lot of market power. There is still too  
13 much vertical integration, generation, transmission, and  
14 even distribution owned by the same entities. The  
15 market power is out there, there is problems with it.  
16 FERC had a conference on market power and market  
17 monitors just last week and we saw some of the problems  
18 coming out. We are hearing more and more about it. It  
19 is just something that has to be taken care of if you  
20 are ever going to have a come peck market.

21 And, finally, after the first six things are  
22 done, and I emphasize that our members are extremely  
23 concerned about that, after the first six things are  
24 done, then we think that we can start moving into the  
25 final area where we think will bring competition, and

1 that is, get rid of the bid mitigations, price caps and  
2 things along that line.

3 We have to have customers, all customers, seeing  
4 price flexibilities and price changes if you are going  
5 to get the demand-side truly integrated into these  
6 equations. But none of those things are out there  
7 today.

8 We still believe that if we could get real  
9 competition or true competition, if we could get all  
10 seven of those things done, we think that consumers  
11 could then operate much better. They can vote with  
12 their dollars for the kinds of power they want, the  
13 kinds of green resources they want, all sorts of things  
14 along this line.

15 We think that real or true competition would  
16 bring consumer-oriented environment, which is what  
17 competition is all about. People would actually come to  
18 customers and say, what is it that you want. That is a  
19 strange concept in the electric industry today because  
20 that just isn't going on.

21 But we do not think we are going to see real  
22 competition or true competition any time soon. Some  
23 entities are making tremendous amounts of money on the  
24 markets that are there and they are going to spend  
25 tremendous amounts of money trying to tell us that

1 everything is great, and that just isn't going to work.

2 FERC has said that it now understands that there  
3 are problems. It actually held a conference on February  
4 27th on problems in the organized markets, and it had a  
5 wide array of people come and share their views. It has  
6 another one scheduled for May 8th. And this is great.  
7 And I commend FERC for that.

8 But the real bottom line is actions. When FERC  
9 starts to work on the things like we have laid out, the  
10 seven points, and actually take actions to try to  
11 implement them, then we will believe them.

12 And one thing we want to really emphasize is,  
13 and especially the people here at the FTC and whatever,  
14 the problem is not going to fix itself. The stakeholder  
15 process, which is used in each of the ISOs and RTOs,  
16 simply will not bring about the kinds of changes that  
17 are necessary. The stakeholder process in all of the  
18 RTOs and ISOs is stacked in favor of the generators and  
19 against consumers. At most, consumers have 20 percent  
20 of the vote in the ISOs and the RTOs. At an absolute  
21 minimum, we think consumers should be able to block  
22 anything moving forward that they think is not in their  
23 best interest.

24 Betsy talked about the support for the market,  
25 while there may be support, and she is certainly correct

1 about the people that she put up on the screen, let me  
2 tell you that the rebellion against these markets is  
3 really, really growing. I think at least time is  
4 absolutely critical for things to be done.

5 First of all, the industrials, we have been the  
6 strongest believers in competition, we have sort of  
7 fallen off the wagon if you like. We are not ready to  
8 support what is out there now and we are saying that if  
9 that is the best we can have, we are willing to consider  
10 all options, including the reregulation work.

11 But if you think our opposition is strong, look  
12 at what happened. Maryland probably is the poster  
13 child, many of us in this area know, we are very close  
14 to Maryland, we saw what happened over the last year.  
15 But it isn't just Maryland, it is also Massachusetts and  
16 Connecticut and New Jersey and Illinois and that sort of  
17 thing.

18 I have some slides, which I am not going to go  
19 over today about what really happened in Maryland, I am  
20 just going to skip over them in the interest of time.  
21 The rebellion there was absolutely unbelievable,  
22 including legislation to fire the Commission, a new  
23 governor was elected, to some extent, to a large extent  
24 based on the rebellion that took place there, with a new  
25 Democratic governor that comes in and is now replacing

1 the entire Commission, and many consumer advocates  
2 around the areas are watching it.

3 As I mentioned, though, it isn't just there.  
4 The Connecticut and Massachusetts Attorney Generals have  
5 filed several complaints. New Jersey regulators,  
6 reacting to very strong consumer opposition, blocked a  
7 proposed merger. Everybody else approved it except New  
8 Jersey, which woke up and said, I do not like what is  
9 going on here.

10 The Illinois legislature, right now, is in the  
11 process of passings legislation to freeze rates and  
12 their utilities have said they will go bankrupt if their  
13 rates are frozen for another year and the legislature  
14 looks like it is going to move ahead anyway. I don't  
15 know whether it actually will.

16 The Michigan legislature is considering new  
17 regulation and the Virginia legislature has already done  
18 so. Not a good deal.

19 We believe that true competition or real  
20 competition would be best to meet consumers' needs. We  
21 think that what is out there now is failing in this  
22 regard. We believe that today's market structure is not  
23 competitive and it is not sustainable. If stakeholders  
24 collectively do not choose to fix the problems of the  
25 market, we think that there will be serious attempts to



1 move back toward regulation. This will be difficult and  
2 it will have some real bumps in the road.

3 The real problem to us is that neither  
4 traditional regulation nor today's organized markets  
5 have an end-use customer focus. No one ever seems to  
6 ask customers what is it that they want. The real  
7 challenge will be to find a way to bring about the needs  
8 of consumers and get them into the equation, and I  
9 challenge today the FTC to jump in with us and help us  
10 in that regard.

11 Thank you very much for the opportunity and I  
12 look forward to your questions.

13 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you very much.

14 John Kelly follows.

15 MR. KELLY: Good afternoon. I am John Kelly,  
16 and I am with the American Public Power Association.  
17 For those of you who aren't familiar with the  
18 association, we represent about 2,000 municipally-owned  
19 and operated public power electric utilities in the  
20 United States. Some of these utilities are state-owned  
21 utilities, also. They range in size from utilities with  
22 just several hundred customers to large utilities like  
23 Los Angeles, Seattle, San Antonio, Jacksonville,  
24 Florida, with hundreds of thousands of customers.

25 Again, I want to emphasize that we are

1 consumer-owned utilities and we are skeptical of the  
2 deregulation policies that are going on at the present  
3 time. Some of the people who attack skeptics of  
4 deregulation accuse us of being either special interest  
5 or regulators. Well, we represent consumers, consumer  
6 groups, and, so, this is a consumer perspective.

7 Many of our members have experienced dramatic  
8 price increases in wholesale power markets over the past  
9 four or five, six years, and they've seen few benefits  
10 from these markets.

11 Now, the whole issue of deregulation is much  
12 broader than public power systems, and I want to address  
13 it on those terms in a broader context. And I want to  
14 address it in terms of the evidence that is out there  
15 and the economic analysis that's been going on to assess  
16 the performance of these deregulated markets.

17 The title of this session or one of the things  
18 we are supposed to be talking about is comparing  
19 wholesale markets with and without independent system  
20 operators and regional transmission organizations.  
21 That's fine, but I think one of the problems in the  
22 public discussions of these issues is we do not call  
23 things by their names, and I think we should call things  
24 by their names.

25 What we are talking about is the issue of price

1 deregulation, and the belief, and that's what somebody  
2 used earlier, one of the commentators, the belief that  
3 the electric power industry is sufficiently similar to  
4 other industries, that entry of new firms and the threat  
5 of entry will keep prices at an acceptably competitive  
6 level.

7           That is the issue. That is the question. That  
8 is the fundamental question that is out there.

9           And there is a belief, this was from a former  
10 FERC Commissioner, that kind of sums it up. Competition  
11 has elsewhere encouraged efficiency and innovation,  
12 better than regulation, electricity must be consumed  
13 when it is produced, it is no different than other  
14 products. The solution is to improve market rules.

15           And the main question, again, is are consumers  
16 better off under these deregulated markets or under,  
17 more specifically, price deregulation of these wholesale  
18 power markets. The first piece of evidence that should  
19 be looked at is there has been billions of dollars spent  
20 on the formation of RTOs, there has been hundreds of  
21 thousands of dollars spent on studies to tout the  
22 benefits of price deregulation in wholesale power  
23 markets, and none of them have been able to demonstrate  
24 that there have been any benefits to consumers.

25           Also, to be fair, the studies that Professor

1 Kwoka looked at, a few of them that said consumers have  
2 not benefited, they did not have sufficient information  
3 on input costs and so forth to come to a conclusion.

4           However, we heard information about the  
5 operating costs, the efficiencies and operating costs  
6 and these are important, but there is another type of  
7 efficiency that is important and that is price  
8 efficiency, that the prices reflect the economic cost to  
9 society of producing those goods and services.

10           And when you look at some of the anecdotal  
11 evidence that is more convincing, I think, than some of  
12 the information in the studies that have been done, you  
13 look at California, you look at Texas, you look at  
14 Massachusetts, you look at Maryland. These are states  
15 that have experienced rate increases of 60, 70 percent  
16 since 1998.

17           In Maryland, in particular, John Anderson began  
18 to talk about that, from 1998 through 2006, the rates in  
19 Maryland increased about 40 percent; however, in North  
20 Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia, they've increased  
21 about 20 percent.

22           This year in Maryland, for those of you, many of  
23 you I know live nearby, you look at your electric bill,  
24 and since 1998, the prices have increased 70 percent  
25 compared to the prices in, again, Georgia, and the

1 Carolinas, that have increased by roughly 22, 23  
2 percent. Maybe by the end of the year, of '07, the  
3 prices there may be 30 percent. But we are going to be  
4 talking about a price difference of increases of 70  
5 percent versus 20 or 30 percent in states that are very  
6 nearby.

7           You do not need econometric models and you do  
8 not need very precise equations to figure out something  
9 is wrong. You simply have to go to some of the EIA  
10 data, and if you believe that most of this is due to the  
11 input costs, well, look at the input cost of generation  
12 in Maryland versus Georgia and the Carolinas, and they  
13 are very similar. Eighty to 90 percent of it comes from  
14 coal and nuclear. So, the input costs are very similar.

15           We are talking orders of magnitude. I remember  
16 somebody saying that one of the things that  
17 distinguishes some economists from another is a sense of  
18 having some sense of proportion, some sense of  
19 magnitude. And, so, it is important to focus on  
20 operating costs, as an improvement or benefit of  
21 deregulation, but there is also the price efficiency  
22 aspect that has to be taken into consideration.

23           When I look at my Maryland electricity bill and  
24 I see 14 cents a kilowatt hour, last month, for the  
25 month of March, and I see generation costs of almost 10

1 cents a kilowatt hour, after a quarter of century  
2 working in this industry, I have some sense that ten  
3 cents a kilowatt hour just doesn't get it as a  
4 reasonable estimate of what the economic cost of  
5 providing electricity is. This is not to say this is  
6 the canary in the coal mine dying, but it is the canary  
7 in the coal mine kind of gasping of kind of the economic  
8 reality.

9 In terms of, you know, other evidence, you look  
10 at utility profits of regulated versus deregulated  
11 states, the profits in the deregulated states are in the  
12 20, 30 percent range; in the regulated states the rates  
13 of return are about nine, 10 percent. This is not to  
14 say that profits are bad. Profits are great. But if  
15 those profits went for increased operating efficiency  
16 that lowered prices to consumers, then I would say no  
17 problem. But when you see rate increases of 40, 50, 60  
18 percent over a five or seven or eight-year period, then  
19 you begin to wonder.

20 MS. STERBENZ: You have two more minutes.

21 MR. KELLY: Okay. So, we hear a lot about  
22 making these markets work, making them more competitive,  
23 changing the market rules and so forth, but nobody talks  
24 about the nature of these markets. Things that have  
25 been forgotten are things like capital intensiveness,

1 financial requirements, just this list that people have  
2 known about, classic barriers to entry, but for some  
3 reason, all of these potential impediments seem to make  
4 no difference to people analyzing the electric power  
5 industry. They are just swept under the carpet.

6 That's fine to do that, but at least it seems  
7 like there should be some attention paid to this or  
8 explain why the large capital investments needed for  
9 coal plants or nuclear plants do not serve as  
10 impediments to the markets.

11 In terms of some of the problems with these  
12 markets, a great quote by Warren Buffett, his  
13 observation on the electric utility industry is that  
14 investing electric utilities is not a way to get rich,  
15 it is a way to stay rich. Well, I think he was halfway  
16 right, it is also a way to get rich these days, or it  
17 was for those who benefited from the sale of the  
18 generating assets. Most of the deregulation was a  
19 mistake, et cetera, et cetera.

20 In terms of the problems we are experiencing  
21 with not getting enough investment, generation, you can  
22 read about that every day in the Trade Press, well, it  
23 is just what oligopolists do, but nobody wants to use  
24 the O word these days when talking about tight  
25 oligopolies.

1           What we are dealing with here is something that  
2 I think would be useful to go back to discussions of the  
3 1950s, the 1960s, issues in dealing with barriers to  
4 entry, and there was a school of thought, there was the  
5 interventionist school, and there was the school of  
6 thought of self-sufficiency. The self-sufficiency  
7 school about monopoly power is that monopolists, there  
8 are these natural characteristics of the industry that  
9 could make an industry more or less competitive. The  
10 interventionist school believed that it was all  
11 government interpretation. Anything that was wrong with  
12 markets it was due to government intervention.

13           There was a clash back then, an ideological  
14 clash. It looks like the interventionist school has won  
15 where the evidence and the economic analysis does not  
16 have any bearing on the public policy decisions.

17           MS. STERBENZ: One last minute.

18           MR. KELLY: Okay, one last minute. And this was  
19 an observation many years ago by Carl Kaysen, when he  
20 was talking about economists dealing in the area of  
21 government intervention and competition policy is it  
22 seems that people are more committed to the idea of  
23 competitive markets, rather than to the economic  
24 analysis or evidence of whether these markets are, in  
25 fact, truly competitive.



1 Thank you.

2 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you very much.

3 Marilyn Showalter.

4 MS. SHOWALTER: I am Marilyn Showalter, I am a  
5 former regulator from the State of Washington and a  
6 former advocate for public power, now the head of Power  
7 in the Public Interest. I have had a career advocating  
8 in various government positions for the public interest.

9 This has been a very interesting day. It seems  
10 to me that I could summarize it by saying there are two  
11 big questions. One is, do we have effective competition  
12 today? If not, we should not be allowing deregulated  
13 prices. So, to get to Mr. DeRamus' point, the  
14 intra-marginal profits, the dark spread, in a truly  
15 competitive market, might be one thing, but if it is not  
16 a competitive market, then it becomes price gouging.  
17 So, it is very important to determine is there, in fact,  
18 effective competition.

19 The second point is, can there be effective  
20 competition? And, again, if there cannot be because of  
21 various aspects of electricity itself, or perhaps the  
22 structure of our country or its government, or other  
23 issues, then it may be going in the wrong direction to  
24 keep trying.

25 It is my proposition that the only genuine

1 metric is what is the effect on the end user over time,  
2 and you can define that narrowly or broadly, that is  
3 just electricity or maybe the overall benefits, but I do  
4 think that the piece parts of competition are not valid  
5 measures of competition. That is, what is the  
6 competition switching rate or even what are the  
7 employees per plant. In the end, if it is working,  
8 overall it will show up that over time, and it has to be  
9 a long time, you have produced available, reliable,  
10 cost-effective, fairly-priced, publicly accountable  
11 electricity system.

12           And those last two are not really values that  
13 economics itself appreciates; that is, fairness in  
14 pricing. I think that it is a public value that people  
15 have, economists may not, but people do. They want  
16 prices to be fair for electricity in the same way that  
17 they might want it to be fair for oxygen, if that were  
18 put out to bid.

19           I also think because electricity is an essential  
20 public good, it is older than anything in the world,  
21 energy is the oldest thing there is. It underlies  
22 everything, that our public officials need to be  
23 accountable for its fair administration.

24           I am going to build a map here, and this is sort  
25 of familiar to most people. This is retail deregulation

1 in the states. There is some matter of judgment here,  
2 but the vertical lines are the ones that have basically  
3 full-fledged retail deregulation. And these are the  
4 states with organized regional markets. If a little bit  
5 of a state had a little bit of a part of a regional RTO,  
6 I did not include it.

7 So, putting those two together, the ones with  
8 the crosshatches both ways have both retail deregulation  
9 and RTO. And as you can see, all of the states that  
10 have genuine retail deregulation are in an RTO, but  
11 there are some states, especially in the MISO area, that  
12 are still regulated, but they are in MISO.

13 So, what is happening in those states? The  
14 first thing that's important to notice is that most  
15 states did not deregulate. This question was put to  
16 virtually every state in 1997, '98, '99, and Enron was  
17 the lobbyist in most of the states, including mine,  
18 Washington, and most states rejected deregulation. Most  
19 states took a look at this and said, we are not going to  
20 there. And you will find no state today who is  
21 entertaining the idea of retail deregulation.

22 And to the contrary, as has been cited, the  
23 states that did go down this road are getting very, very  
24 worried about it, especially if it is not too late to  
25 reverse course.

1           This is above average retail prices in 2006.  
2       This is a correlation, I am not trying to say anything  
3       about causation at this point, but it is a fact that the  
4       highest cost states today are also, by and large, the  
5       ones that embrace both the retail deregulation and RTOs.

6           This is above average increase, 1996 to 2006,  
7       and here we get into how do you measure price increases?  
8       Betsy Moler talked about comparing deregulated states to  
9       regulated states and both increased by 34 percent, I  
10      think it was.

11           I think the better way to measure is in absolute  
12      cents per kilowatt hour. Why? Okay, supposing you are  
13      a customer in a state in 1996 and you had six cents per  
14      kilowatt hour electricity, and over ten years it  
15      increased by two cents, that's 33 and a third percent,  
16      so almost 34 percent. So, if you went from six cents  
17      per kilowatt hour to eight, that's the same percentage  
18      as if you started at 12 cents and went to 16.

19           So, you can call that the same, I do not. You  
20      have to make a judgment. What is the fairer way to  
21      address the price increases over time? And while there  
22      are all kinds of differences, it seems to me that a  
23      percent increase is not the way you would do it. If  
24      anything, you would expect, all other things being  
25      equal, you would expect the low cost states to have

1 increased by a higher percentage off that low base.

2 And I have other maps that this is too short a  
3 presentation to include, but in point of fact, it is the  
4 high cost states that started out in '96 as high cost,  
5 that went even higher, and also have, in fact, the  
6 higher percentage, I believe.

7 This is looking at total retail electricity  
8 rates over time of the deregulated states and the  
9 regulated states, and what you can see is that the  
10 deregulated states started high, that's probably why  
11 they got into this experiment, but they got higher.  
12 That is the gap has widened.

13 The question, though, is, why? And here is  
14 where we have heard a raft of basically nondefinitive  
15 studies I would say, and I think that's correct. We are  
16 not in a position to say definitively, at least based on  
17 the studies done thus far, what was cause and what was  
18 effect and to isolate all of the different elements, and  
19 other people have mentioned them, so I am not going to.

20 But I do think that you can analyze the  
21 fundamentals and derive some insights as to what may be  
22 happening, and this is a page I want to dwell on.

23 The first is, scarcity pricing is in direct  
24 conflict with the reliability mandate for nonscarcity.  
25 Any electricity system, correctly, is going to have a

1 cushion. That means that there is nonscarcity. Imagine  
2 in the airplane business if all of the airplanes had to  
3 hold 15 to 20 percent of their seats empty, and in fact,  
4 if they ever started to get kind of full, we would send  
5 up a few more airplanes.

6 It is not that competition necessarily threatens  
7 reliability, but reliability or the needs for  
8 reliability undermine competition because they create  
9 nonscarcity, whereas competition wants scarcity pricing.

10 Similarly, another term for scarcity pricing is  
11 volatility. A competitive system wants scarcity pricing  
12 or wants volatility. Consumers do not like volatility.  
13 They just do not like it. The reason we buy auto  
14 insurance or house or fire insurance or any other kind  
15 of insurance is we do not really want to face the  
16 catachismic event. We, as consumers, are generally  
17 willing to pay a little bit more overall to get a  
18 predictable, stable rate.

19 This third point, I think, is very important.  
20 It is the dimension of time. In competitive markets,  
21 there are cyclical prices, but it is, in consumers'  
22 opinions, unfair. It is not right to make one  
23 generation of consumers pay at the high side of the  
24 cycle and let another generation pay lower. Why?  
25 Because they are not actually the same consumers.

1 Businesses come and go, they fold up and close down.  
2 That's why in a regulated system, if you have a 30-year  
3 plant -- as a matter of fact, in your house mortgage, if  
4 you have a 30-year mortgage or a 15-year mortgage, you  
5 pay for that asset over all those years and that  
6 translates into a fair rate for those consumers over all  
7 those years. You front load a peak onto people, they go  
8 out of business themselves as consumers.

9 Now, that's assuming there really are cycles  
10 that go up and down. It is not all clear that is going  
11 to happen in the future, because we have, in the RTO  
12 areas, a marginal cost pricing in an inclining cost era,  
13 arguably. I think that is well argued. If so, then we  
14 are going to have that kind of dark spread factor or  
15 people are going will be paying higher than the average  
16 underlying cost for a long time, versus the advantage in  
17 a regulated system of paying average costs, and  
18 consumers can see that advantage and they are seeing  
19 that. That is why some big industrial customers are  
20 locating themselves in regulated states and not the  
21 competitive states.

22 The short-term price signal versus long-term  
23 investment needs, consumers do not pay signals, they pay  
24 prices, but that price is supposed to be a signal to  
25 somebody else to invest more. Again, the dimension of

1 time has been lost. A high price today is supposed to  
2 signal somebody to build a big plant that takes maybe  
3 three years to permit and another three years to build  
4 and will last 30 years. By which time, three or five or  
5 six years from now or even a month from now, that signal  
6 might look quite different. So, there is a mismatch  
7 between the timing of those signals.

8           Worse, what is the real incentive?  
9 Theoretically, there is a price signal to get investors  
10 to invest more, but that, as I said, is kind of a  
11 long-term proposition. What's the immediate incentive?  
12 The immediate incentive is very powerful to keep things  
13 the way they are, to keep things a little congested,  
14 because you make a lot of money that way. And if you do  
15 not have genuine effective competition where you can get  
16 somebody into the market the next day, you are going to  
17 set up the system that seems to be working, that is  
18 evident right now, that this is making a lot of people a  
19 lot of money, and the incentive is very powerful to keep  
20 it that way.

21           There is then the reality of the collective  
22 market behavior versus the competitive assumption. This  
23 sounds like a bad joke on economists, but you cannot  
24 just assume there is competition. There has to be  
25 competition. And, so, no matter what kinds of rules



1 have been followed or set up, if they aren't  
2 guaranteeing real competition, you will find prices that  
3 rise, and in particular, there seems to be pretty good  
4 evidence that in the electricity industry markets, a  
5 small group of producers can drive up prices without  
6 very much effort.

7           Then there is the pretense of independent  
8 transmission, as if RTOs are independent. You could  
9 have three people from Mars running the transmission  
10 system, in a very fair way, but that does not make the  
11 operation of the transmission system independent from  
12 generation because of the physics of electricity. They  
13 are necessarily integrated, and we can never get out of  
14 that physical reality, which means that the generators  
15 tend to have the ability to drive up prices.

16           Only if you built so much transmission, as maybe  
17 Mr. Wolak wanted to do, so much transmission that there  
18 would be no possibility of any constraints anywhere  
19 might you get that ability to have the real highway over  
20 which there is competition. But if you built that much  
21 transmission, especially in the west, you would more  
22 than likely be having an uneconomic system, because it  
23 is costs more to build that much transmission than it is  
24 worth substituting generation.

25           A lot of people talk about customer choice and

1     how valuable it is, but if it comes at the price of  
2     increased risk of the whole system, and the system is  
3     riskier, which then drives up the cost, because there is  
4     no captive base to pay them off over time, then a choice  
5     of a consumer of a high price and a higher price is not  
6     really the kind of choice they want. What they want is  
7     to have the lowest reasonable cost to produce the actual  
8     electricity they need.

9             Then you have the idea of customer choice versus  
10     genuine customer dissatisfaction, and I will not repeat  
11     all the examples, but it is odd, don't you think, that  
12     we are talking about a consumer driven competitive  
13     market and there really are not very much consumers out  
14     there who want this. There are a couple, and it is true  
15     that if you get in a certain situation of where you can  
16     take advantage of high prices, it might not be a bad  
17     deal for somebody, but it is not a good deal for the  
18     overall consumer, the average consumer.

19             And, finally, RTO governance, which is supposed  
20     to be independent, versus a demand for stronger public  
21     accountability, an RTO is a corporation, with no  
22     ratepayers, no taxpayers, no shareholders. There is no  
23     one there to drive the prices down. In a regulated IOU,  
24     you've got shareholders who want to keep track of the  
25     cost and you've got ratepayers in a regulated system who

1 can exercise that pressure as well. But there simply  
2 isn't anybody in an RTO, except on occasion, I think,  
3 some of the big industrial customers who can appear at  
4 FERC to argue with FERC over what the cost might be, but  
5 that is really no substitute for a regulated state level  
6 system where there is really vigorous arguments by the  
7 customers on one hand and the shareholders on the other.

8 MS. STERBENZ: Two more minutes.

9 MS. SHOWALTER: Okay. By comparison, in the  
10 more traditionally regulated areas, by which I mean  
11 state retail regulation and no organized markets, the  
12 lines of accountability have remained intact, not only  
13 at the retail level, but also in the context of the  
14 regional organizations. Take, for example, Columbia  
15 grid. That is the regional organization in the  
16 Northwest. It is not an RTO. It is not a FERC  
17 jurisdictional utility.

18 The underlying responsibility and obligation of  
19 the utilities to serve their customers and of the state  
20 regulators to make them do it have not been abandoned,  
21 and it is that abandonment of the obligation to serve  
22 and the obligation of regulators to oversee the lowest  
23 reasonable cost that has driven up the cost in the  
24 deregulated areas.

25 Generally, prices have been lower, they were

1 lower to start with, and they are also more predictable.  
2 It is a system that has worked for many decades in those  
3 states and nobody wants to change them. Customer  
4 satisfaction is higher. The customer base supports  
5 long-term investment, which is evident in those regions.  
6 If you go to Wall Street and you ask for \$500 million or  
7 even more to build a 30-year plant, the first question  
8 is going to be, how I get my money back? And a  
9 regulated system has a very good answer. We have a  
10 regulated facility with captive consumers and a  
11 regulators who will set the rates to recover those costs  
12 as long as the utility is prudent.

13 MS. STERBENZ: One final minute because we are  
14 over time.

15 MS. SHOWALTER: All right. I will then close by  
16 saying that the big, big issue of the day, or the  
17 environmental issues and demand response, I think that  
18 the regulated community does at least if not better a  
19 job at demand response. There is no reason that  
20 regulators cannot, if it is in the public interest or if  
21 they are required to do so by legislature of Congress,  
22 require certain renewable resources or impose certain  
23 kinds of rates through rate design, but they, at least,  
24 are required to do it in a way that serves the public  
25 interest. A market doesn't have that, there is nobody

1 there to do that. Thanks.

2 MR. FRANKENA: We are quite a bit past our  
3 schedule, but I just wanted to invite Betsy Moler to  
4 respond or say anything if she would like to, before we  
5 take a break. If not, we will take a break. Go ahead.

6 MS. MOLER: Well, since I am on the next panel,  
7 I am conflicted, so I will defer to the next panel.  
8 Thank you.

9 MR. FRANKENA: In the interest of trying to  
10 finish up before the sun sets, we will take a ten-minute  
11 break now. So, we will start again at five to.

12 (Whereupon, there was a recess in the  
13 proceedings.)

14 MR. FRANKENA: I just checked the Internet and I  
15 found that the price of natural gas has fallen to  
16 between two and three and I am wondering whether that  
17 would change anybody's views on electrical  
18 restructuring.

19 MS. MOLER: Yes, yes, we wouldn't be here.

20 MR. FRANKENA: Okay. So, in our third panel,  
21 the first two speakers will be still on the topic of  
22 restructuring, and then we are going to switch over to  
23 climate change. You will notice it is already 5:00, so  
24 we need to stick on schedule. I will have to be  
25 somewhat impolite and cut you off if things go beyond

1 that because we really do have to get out of here.

2 Okay?

3 So, with my apologies for that, let's get  
4 started.

5 MS. STERBENZ: Ted Bolema from Central Michigan  
6 University.

7 PROFESSOR BOLEMA: Thank you very much. You'll  
8 also see I have listed an affiliation with the Mackinac  
9 Center For Public Policy, which is a think-tank in  
10 Midland, Michigan, and it tends to be kind of free  
11 market oriented and they have had a number of writings  
12 on electricity over the years, I have done some of them,  
13 and so that is why I have listed them as well.

14 Okay, I will just do a quick summary of what is  
15 coming. Michigan's electricity program, it was based on  
16 legislation in 2000, so a little after some other states  
17 got involved, and I think by several measures, it is  
18 been one of the more successful state level programs for  
19 introducing competition into electricity supply.

20 By 2004, four years after competition was  
21 introduced, less than two years after competition  
22 actually emerged, due to regulatory requirements, well  
23 over one-fourth of the commercial sector and the  
24 industrial sector were having their electricity  
25 purchased from competitive suppliers, and average rates

1 were actually dropping, and we put some measures in to  
2 try to give us some perspective on all that. But it has  
3 largely been reversed since 2004 and I think our  
4 competition is kind of on life support at the moment in  
5 Michigan. So, maybe not atypical in that regard, from  
6 other states.

7 My background is in the antitrust area, I was at  
8 the Antitrust Division for quite a few years, so I do  
9 come at it from the perspective of focusing on  
10 competition, probably somewhat more than just and  
11 reasonable rates. But, hopefully, if we get our  
12 policies right we can have both, and I think I have some  
13 evidence here that when Michigan did have its policies  
14 right that we were getting both outcomes.

15 Another theme I have through all this is that  
16 all restructuring is not created equally. I think the  
17 Michigan restructuring, as I hope to explain as we go  
18 along, was a simpler structure and a more economically  
19 sound structure than we saw in most of the states where  
20 we usually hear about it and did a better job of lining  
21 up supply and demand as John Anderson talked about in  
22 the last panel.

23 I do have these PowerPoint slides or I did have  
24 them on the table outside. If you got one, great; if  
25 you did not, give me your email or business card and I

1 will make sure you get one right away if you would like  
2 a copy.

3 Michigan traditionally had the usual structure  
4 for regulation before the restructuring legislation,  
5 different territories, two main utilities, Detroit  
6 Edison and Consumers Energy accounted for about 90  
7 percent of the state, and rates were controlled by the  
8 Michigan Public Service Commission under the usual cost  
9 plus regulation.

10 The perception at the time of restructuring was  
11 that customers in Michigan were paying more than the  
12 surrounding states. If you look at the data, we were  
13 probably paying somewhat less than average nationally,  
14 but compared to the surrounding states, our rates were  
15 higher. A particularly notable event was in 1997 when  
16 North Star Steel relocated a plant to Ohio and cited a  
17 major reason for it being the lower electricity costs in  
18 Ohio.

19 The restructuring, fairly simple sort of  
20 structure over on the left-hand side I have where the  
21 generation comes from, investor-owned utilities, the  
22 traditional source and any out-of-state generation and  
23 new entry comes in, goes across the transmission grid  
24 and then to the final customers. Basically, what works  
25 is if you want to sell electricity in Michigan, you line



1 up your customers, and then on the other end, you line  
2 up your generation, the utilities still own their  
3 generation, they were not required to divest their  
4 generation capacity and generally did not. The  
5 transmission assets were divested. MISO owns most of  
6 them at the moment. There is a little bit of the state  
7 that is not MISO, but most of the state is MISO at the  
8 moment.

9           So, anyway, the basic structure was Public Act  
10 141 of 2000 that effectively unbundled our generation,  
11 and it did impose a 5 percent rate cut and freeze on  
12 residential rates until 2005. So, we have had that  
13 freeze removed for just over a year now. So, fairly  
14 short experience at the moment with residential rates  
15 being deregulated. Then as part of the package there  
16 was a companion Bill 142 that gave some rather  
17 substantial benefits to the utilities in order to help  
18 them with the transition to the competitive world.

19           What we have is definitely a hybrid system at  
20 the moment, like we see in a lot of states. There is  
21 one set of rules for the entrants and a somewhat  
22 different set of rules for the incumbent and  
23 investor-owned utilities. So, the investor-owned  
24 utilities are still required to have back-up margin  
25 requirements, some mandatory service requirements; on

1 the other hand, they get some benefits, too, from the  
2 Public Act 142. So, it is not a level playing field.  
3 In some ways it favors the investor-owned utilities; in  
4 some ways it favors the entrants and has been that way  
5 all along.

6           Anyway, we got off to a very promising start,  
7 which is kind of the core of what I wanted to present  
8 today in these next few slides. Entry started in 2002.  
9 By 2004, we were up to 32 percent of the commercial  
10 sector sales and 28.5 percent of the industrial sales  
11 supplied by alternative suppliers, and average customers  
12 were estimated to have saved about 15 percent. My own  
13 university, Central Michigan University did switch and  
14 did save hundreds of thousands of dollars on our  
15 electricity costs over that time, and, of course, that  
16 was passed on to all of our students and our  
17 tuition-paying parents of them.

18           Relatively few residential customers switched.  
19 That is often pointed out. It is very small numbers in  
20 that regard, under 1 percent.

21           Some new capacity was added, mostly gas plants,  
22 it was mostly supposed to be peak capacity, and did not  
23 really add a whole lot, but we did get some new capacity  
24 and not all of it was natural gas plants.

25           Anyway, here is a graphing. In red here we have

1 what was happening to rates in Michigan and we see they  
2 drop very slightly on average in the industrial sector  
3 and have taken off since 2004. At the same time we see  
4 competition peaking in 2004, and since then, we have  
5 lost about two-thirds of that competition in the  
6 industrial sector.

7 Now, we need some sort of basis for comparing  
8 what is going on with the prices here. So, for my  
9 comparison, I looked to the nearest states around  
10 Michigan, and we see on average, or in general, rates  
11 were actually rising in the states around Michigan.  
12 Illinois was one exception, but the other states that  
13 border Michigan had rates rising during this time and  
14 national rates were rising. Yet, we see Michigan  
15 dropping from the highest rates at the beginning in 2000  
16 to not being the highest in 2004 and, actually, being  
17 right in the mix with several of them.

18 Similar story on the commercial sector side.  
19 Actually, we are seeing a little stronger story there.  
20 Rates in every one of the surrounding states rose in the  
21 four years where we had competition in Michigan. At the  
22 same time Michigan rates were dropping in the commercial  
23 sector, and nationally, the average rate in the  
24 commercial sector was increasing by 10 percent. So, we  
25 get a similar picture in terms of the inverse

1 relationship between competition and the entry occurring  
2 and rates with somewhat of a drop, but then, to put the  
3 rates in more perspective, we see Michigan being the  
4 only one that is dropping out of the ones that I am  
5 tracking here. And, of course, since 2004, that has  
6 largely been reversed.

7           So, what has happened? Well, a number of  
8 different things were happening about 2004, as a lot of  
9 us are were starting to think that restructuring was  
10 going pretty well. It had its flaws, the very flaws we  
11 have been hearing about all along. A lot of them apply  
12 to Michigan as well, so I do not want to sugarcoat this  
13 too much. But at the same time, there were a lot of  
14 things that were going right, which is mostly what I am  
15 focusing on here.

16           Anyway, there was a campaign started, largely  
17 funded by one of the big utilities, talking about what  
18 happened in California and predicting similar sort of  
19 results for Michigan. You could hardly turn on a radio  
20 or television for a while without seeing a commercial  
21 that deregulation has failed in Michigan, and now, we  
22 need to turn back, and it did lead to new legislation  
23 being introduced by the Republican chair of the House  
24 Energy and Technology Committee, who actually is still  
25 in that role today.

1           Some other things, too, the stranded cost  
2 surcharges were imposed at that point. They had been  
3 delayed by the Public Service Commission, and when they  
4 were announced, they were higher than anybody expected.  
5 Probably a bigger one was some new return to service  
6 rules that made it much less attractive to return to  
7 service. So, if a customer left their incumbent utility  
8 and then wanted to come back, they came back under much  
9 less favorable rules than before.

10           This next event, I really cannot trace too much  
11 of an effect to it, but the Public Service Commission  
12 did announce an alternative energy tax surcharge and  
13 whether it is a good policy or not is not the issue  
14 here, it is that they just decided they had this  
15 authority, and the Michigan Court of Appeals did rule  
16 otherwise on it. But kind of the point I am making with  
17 all of this is this has created a lot of uncertainty in  
18 the state, and that regulatory uncertainty continues  
19 even today.

20           I'll skip over a couple of things here in the  
21 interest of time.

22           MS. STERBENZ: Two more minutes.

23           PROFESSOR BOLEMA: Yes, recently the Public  
24 Service Commission has proposed some legislation that  
25 very much goes in the direction of more regulation. We

1 can debate on the renewable energy, whether having a  
2 mandate for renewable energy is good policy or not. It  
3 is just the point that every one of these  
4 recommendations they make is in the direction of more  
5 regulation, not less regulation.

6 And I sent these slides in back at the end of  
7 March, since then there has been another development,  
8 which John Anderson talked about, and that is the  
9 Speaker of the House in Michigan has introduced  
10 legislation that would repeal the restructuring and go  
11 back. And, so, we are going to have hearings in the  
12 Michigan House shortly on that. I am hoping to testify  
13 there as my next project.

14 But, anyway, we have actually some bipartisan  
15 interest in the state in rolling back where we still  
16 have the same Republican chair of the Senate Committee.  
17 The Michigan Senate is controlled by Republicans,  
18 Michigan House is controlled by Democrats, and there are  
19 leaders in both parties that have expressed some  
20 interest in rolling back restructuring. So, we will see  
21 where we go on all of that.

22 MS. STERBENZ: One more minute.

23 PROFESSOR BOLEMA: Okay. The point I am hoping  
24 to leave you with on this is that this was not a perfect  
25 deregulation. We can all look at it and I can find ways

1 that I would rather have things even out more, I think  
2 it would be more economically sensible to even things  
3 out more between the incumbent utilities and the  
4 entrants. So, I am not sure I would hold out the  
5 Michigan model as the model for other states, but I  
6 think there can be some lessons learned from it in terms  
7 of having a simple structure, it had some real success  
8 in the relatively short time it was relatively  
9 available.

10 Now, here we are in a time where we have a lot  
11 of regulatory uncertainty with these prices going up as  
12 I showed you a moment ago. Maybe I cannot go back to  
13 that. But, anyway, with the prices increasing for a lot  
14 of potential entrants, it is now very financially  
15 attractive to enter the state. However, no one is  
16 entering, and I think regulatory uncertainty is a big  
17 factor in all of that.

18 So, anyway, I am hoping this can be an example  
19 or a key study on a type of restructuring that I think  
20 can have some success. It is not ideal yet, but it goes  
21 in the right direction. And when we hear all the  
22 stories about the other states that required divesting  
23 of generation capacity, and other sort of structures  
24 that do not really strike me as making a lot of economic  
25 sense, I think the Michigan structure is pretty simple.

1 It did not really mandate anything. No one had to enter  
2 in Michigan, and yet, entrants did come in. So,  
3 hopefully, that sort of approach could be more of a  
4 model for other states going forward.

5 Thank you.

6 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you so much. Tyson Slocum.

7 MR. SLOCUM: Thank you very much. And thanks to  
8 all these very brave folks who have stuck with us for a  
9 very long day. I hope I do not disappoint up here.  
10 And, again, thanks again to the Federal Trade Commission  
11 for putting all of this on.

12 Betsy Moler had raised some concerns earlier  
13 with some of the numbers in my research and, first, I  
14 just want to thank her for actually reading some of my  
15 research. I did not know that anyone actually was going  
16 to read it and, so, I am flattered.

17 MS. MOLER: I do my homework.

18 MR. SLOCUM: Yes, I appreciate that. The report  
19 that I am referencing, it has another neutral title, it  
20 is available out there, the Federal Trade Commission was  
21 kind enough to make copies, it is called the Failure of  
22 Electricity Deregulation: A History, Status and Needed  
23 Reforms.

24 And I believe that the numbers that Ms. Moler  
25 were referencing are on page 6. I am sorry, I do not



1 have a PowerPoint presentation, I am kind of old school  
2 and, so, I am just going to talk about it, if that's  
3 okay with everyone.

4 In it, what I did, and I provide source material  
5 and a link to the Energy Information Administration  
6 website to the actual direct link to the Excel  
7 spreadsheet from where I downloaded this data. So, the  
8 data is very easy to obtain, and I explain exactly what  
9 I did. I compared states that are deregulated on the  
10 retail level, meaning consumers, households, are paying  
11 rates that are exposed to the wholesale level, and  
12 compared those rates over time with those 38 states  
13 where retail rates remain regulated. So, that would  
14 mean Alabama, that would even mean a state like  
15 Pennsylvania. Even though Pennsylvania is within the  
16 organized market of PJM, most retail rates for most  
17 utilities in Pennsylvania remain regulated by the state.  
18 The caps have not come off.

19 And what I find is rates have risen in all  
20 states, but they have risen much faster in those states  
21 where rates are deregulated, meaning they are subject to  
22 the wholesale market. And the reason for that is  
23 actually articulated by the Energy Information  
24 Administration. On page 7 of my report, I quote  
25 directly from the Energy Information Administration,

1 from a document that they call the Annual Energy Outlook  
2 2006. And on page 82 of that document, they say,  
3 "Customers in states with competitive retail markets for  
4 electricity see the effects of natural gas prices in  
5 their electricity bills more rapidly than those in  
6 regulated states because their prices are determined to  
7 a greater extent by the marginal cost of energy, the  
8 average operating cost of the last most expensive unit  
9 run each hour, rather than the average of all plant  
10 costs.

11 So, what this confirms is what some other  
12 speakers have articulated, is this linkage in  
13 deregulated energy markets to the marginal cost of  
14 production, and, increasingly, that is set by natural  
15 gas power plants, natural gas has seen very volatile  
16 price increases for its fuel. And, so, you have a  
17 situation where generators that have low-cost  
18 facilities, like a coal-fired power plant, a nuclear  
19 power plant, are earning record rates of return on those  
20 facilities, and I am going to get into that in a second  
21 about how I think that creates some problems for  
22 consumers and for competitiveness.

23 Public Citizen believes that the crux of the  
24 problem here is that the Federal Energy Regulatory  
25 Commission is not doing its job. Its job under the

1 Federal Power Act is to enforce just and reasonable  
2 rates. And what FERC is doing right now is assuming  
3 that all markets are competitive, and it assumes because  
4 markets are competitive, that any rate charged by any  
5 generator or power market or within a competitive  
6 market, is going to be just and reasonable, because it  
7 is the result of a perfectly competitive market.

8 The problem is is that markets are not  
9 competitive. So, as a result, it should not come as a  
10 surprise that rates being charged by sellers,  
11 particularly sellers operating very low cost facilities,  
12 are earning rates that definitely exceed anyone's common  
13 sense definition of just and reasonable rates. And it  
14 is not just Public Citizen raising these concerns, there  
15 are states raising these concerns.

16 And earlier, folks were concerned about why  
17 people have been belly aching about deregulation, well  
18 the fact is that the only reason that states are  
19 contemplating a return to cost-of-service regulation is  
20 because FERC is ignoring their pleas, and this should be  
21 a lesson to FERC. And I hope that the Federal Trade  
22 Commission is able to weigh in on this as well. This  
23 would all be alleviated if FERC would do its job and  
24 enforce just and reasonable rates.

25 States would not feel that they had to take

1 matters into their own hands if they felt that FERC had  
2 their backs, but right now, FERC does not. And I am  
3 going to go through some specific examples of where  
4 states have raised very, very specific, articulate  
5 examples producing documented research showing that  
6 rates are not just and reasonable, showing the lack of  
7 adequate competition, and in every single case, all of  
8 their concerns have been rejected outright, and in all  
9 cases but one, rejected without the opportunity for a  
10 hearing, which is very, very alarming.

11 MS. STERBENZ: Two more minutes.

12 MR. SLOCUM: Excellent, thank you. I will go  
13 very quickly. Illinois, there was a representative here  
14 from the Illinois Attorney General's Office, who asked  
15 me a question earlier. I cannot remember who you were,  
16 unfortunately, my memory is that bad. But the Illinois  
17 Attorney General, on March 15th, issued a very  
18 interesting filing at FERC documenting some problems  
19 with the recent power auction in Illinois, and among  
20 other things, they noted that one of the largest  
21 generators in the Illinois market was earning up to 260  
22 percent rates of return on some of their facilities,  
23 that they had won 95 percent of the long-term auction,  
24 meaning the 41-month contract.

25 So, that clearly is not evidence of a

1 competitive market, and the Illinois Attorney General  
2 was asking FERC to show that the auction is not  
3 competitive.

4 In Connecticut, there have been a number of  
5 appeals by the Attorney General of that state  
6 documenting that operators of low cost generation units,  
7 coal and nuclear units, were earning at least 100  
8 percent rate of return, and the Connecticut Attorney  
9 General argued that that is not just and reasonable.  
10 His concerns were rejected by FERC.

11 MS. STERBENZ: One more minute.

12 MR. SLOCUM: Okay. Montana, a very similar  
13 situation where one company owns most of the assets, the  
14 Montana state officials raised concerns. In New York,  
15 the independent system operator of New York filed a  
16 document at FERC showing that at the same time that the  
17 New York Power Authority introduced a thousand megawatts  
18 of new generation, that power producers in the State of  
19 New York withdrew a thousand megawatts of generation.  
20 So, as soon as the state provided needed supplies, large  
21 power generators took those supplies off the market,  
22 economic withholding. It is rampant not only in New  
23 York, but elsewhere.

24 Another issue that I would like the FTC to  
25 examine, and this is my final point, is the issue of

1 market monitor independence of these organized markets.  
2 There was some incredibly important testimony on April  
3 5th at FERC, it is kind of whistleblower testimony, by  
4 the market monitor for PJM, his name is Joseph Bowring,  
5 and he made allegations that are very, very serious,  
6 saying that PJM's managers were directly undermining and  
7 threatening the independence of the market monitor,  
8 forbidding him from being truly independent.

9 MS. STERBENZ: Half a minute.

10 MR. SLOCUM: Thank you. And one of the problems  
11 with this is that FERC is increasingly relying on these  
12 market monitors to enforce just and reasonable rates.  
13 FERC is placing PJM and other systems on the front lines  
14 of enforcing just and reasonable rates by putting them  
15 in charge of market monitoring. And if we have  
16 testimony from a market monitor, from America's largest  
17 unit, saying he does not have adequate independence,  
18 this is a big problem for consumers. And I hope that  
19 the Federal Trade Commission is able to investigate that  
20 a little more and incorporate that into the work that  
21 you are doing.

22 Thank you very much for the time, I appreciate  
23 it.

24 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you, I appreciate it.

25 Bryan Hannegan?

1           MR. HANNEGAN: I am going to walk quickly here  
2 because I have an idea of the time constraints that we  
3 are under. You know you never want to be at the bottom  
4 of the hill, you never want to be at the end of the  
5 queue, but we will make the best out of it.

6           What I want to do is take a few minutes to just  
7 share with you some of the recent work that we have been  
8 doing at EPRI focused on the role of electricity  
9 technologies in a carbon-constrained world. So, we are  
10 moving out of the regulatory competition deregulation  
11 space into the climate space, and this is some work that  
12 we have presented first at CERA Week a few weeks ago  
13 down in Houston, and we have been talking broadly in the  
14 public domain ever since.

15           What I want to do is kind of reset, for those of  
16 you who weren't here at 12:30, the work that we have  
17 done on generation technologies and investment decisions  
18 as a world that has carbon constraints, and then I want  
19 to talk about the second part of the question, which is,  
20 if we do not have the things that we need right now to  
21 achieve CO2 cuts in the electric sector at a very low  
22 cost, what are the R&D needs that we have to undertake  
23 with urgency to get there.

24           And if we are successful with all of that R&D,  
25 then the third part that I will quickly look to is the

1 technical feasibility. What do you get if you take all  
2 of this great R&D and you deploy it out there in the  
3 marketplace at a rate at which we think is technically  
4 the upper limit? How quickly can we reduce our CO2  
5 emissions from the electric sector?

6 So, in brief, for those of you who were not here  
7 this morning, what we do is determine a life cycle cost  
8 of electricity for various generation technologies,  
9 which is the left side of the chart at this zero line  
10 for our cost of CO2 per metric ton. We adjust that to  
11 reflect CO2 costs based on the emissions profile of the  
12 technology, and we get flat or upwardly sloping curves,  
13 depending on the carbon exposure, of various  
14 technologies. Here I show for pulverized coal in red  
15 and IGCC in blue.

16 If you take all of those technologies and you do  
17 the assessments and you put them all in the same chart,  
18 you get real clear the notion that at a low carbon  
19 constraint, zero to \$10, pulverized coal is the low cost  
20 option, nuclear energy is not too far behind, and it  
21 certainly wins out as you strengthen the carbon  
22 constraint going forward, a higher price. IGCC, natural  
23 gas at \$6, and wind energy are all fairly competitive,  
24 but some of them fade away in terms of the higher cost  
25 of carbon going forward.



1           Again, as I mentioned this morning, if you have  
2           licensing concerns or delays in construction over  
3           nuclear, then your three options in today's world really  
4           are pulverized coal, coal gasification, or natural gas  
5           at \$6, and if it is at \$4, natural gas certainly wins  
6           out. But the bottom line is that at least in the near  
7           term, we are going to be relying on fossil fuels without  
8           CO2 capture and storage for the bulk of our new capacity  
9           coming online in the next 10 to 15 years.

10           Without renewables, because they cannot compete  
11           in the marketplace, except for wind, at a subsidized  
12           level, in the best locations, and except for nuclear  
13           power, if we can get that online, great, but at this  
14           point, it is questionable whether it will be there by  
15           2015. Very limited opportunities for significant  
16           economic CO2 reductions because we are relying on fossil  
17           fuels in the near term going forward.

18           To get beyond that, we have to address four key  
19           technology challenges and there is much more beyond what  
20           I am about to show you. The first two are really to  
21           focus on the grid, and to reinvent today's electric grid  
22           into something that is much more distributed, much more  
23           decentralized, something that is capable of handling new  
24           distributed load centers, as well as devices that serve  
25           the load as well, and in this case, it is smart end use

1 and demand response, it is distributed generation and  
2 plug-in hybrid vehicles. It is also a grid  
3 infrastructure with the capacity to handle intermittent  
4 renewables.

5 We have seen experience in Denmark now as they  
6 approach 15 percent of their market share with wind.  
7 They are beginning to have reliability concerns and it  
8 is a whole new generation of grid management challenges  
9 that they are starting to face.

10 And, then, on the centralized generation side,  
11 we know we are going to need nuclear power going forward  
12 as a large scale source of non-emitting electricity, and  
13 to enable coal and to avoid an increasing dependence on  
14 imported natural gas, we know we are going to have to  
15 deal with carbon capture and storage in a  
16 carbon-constrained world.

17 We have briefly, at EPRI, outlined a number of  
18 funding increments that will take us from where we are  
19 today with those technologies moving forward in each of  
20 those four areas to a point where we have a low  
21 carbon/low cost portfolio of options to address climate  
22 change. As you see in the bottom right-hand corner of  
23 this chart, the estimated missing gap in terms of  
24 research and development is on the order of about \$2  
25 billion a year, in addition to what is currently being

1 funded.

2           And our view it is not a spread the money like  
3 manure situation, we really want to focus on some  
4 targeted applications to take technologies that are in  
5 their infancy right now and move them out into the  
6 marketplace so that Wall Street and the investor-owned  
7 utilities, as well as the publics, will have the ability  
8 to invest in them with confidence.

9           If you do that, our view, technically, is that  
10 you can take the curves I showed earlier, that are  
11 fairly well all over the map, and you can develop the  
12 curves on the chart that I show here, where you have a  
13 range of technologies, both coal, nuclear, and wind, all  
14 of which are non-emitting and all of which are low cost,  
15 between five and six cents per kilowatt hour electricity  
16 in real terms, to the point where you now have a  
17 portfolio which is largely insensitive to the kind of  
18 carbon constraint that you are laying under, the prices  
19 that are out there in the marketplace. By and large, it  
20 allows the electricity sector to decarbonize and then  
21 become the engine for addressing CO2 in many of the  
22 other sectors.

23           The question is if you have all of that, then  
24 what can you do in terms of deployment? How quickly  
25 could you begin to decarbonize the U.S. electric sector?

1 And what we did here is we took the EIA Annual Energy  
2 Outlook as our baseline, that is the emissions curve  
3 shown here in gray. We recognize that it includes some  
4 assumptions about how these new technologies are placed  
5 into the market, but what we did is we took those  
6 assumptions and we put them on steroids. We said, what  
7 is the highest level that we think reasonably and  
8 rationally, from a technical standpoint, we can push it?

9 Can we make two-thirds of the country have per  
10 capita load growth in electricity flat? Like in  
11 California, bringing a nation-wide averages down to 1.1  
12 percent per year. Can we build 70,000 new one megawatt  
13 wind turbines somewhere in the United States over the  
14 next three decades, 50 new nuclear plants? Can we  
15 upgrade half of the existing coal fleet for higher  
16 efficiency? And can we build best in class for every  
17 new coal plant going forward to efficiencies approaching  
18 46 to 49?

19 Can we have carbon capture and storage widely  
20 available and deployed after 2020? Can we sell upwards  
21 of ten million plug-in hybrid vehicles between now and  
22 2030? And can we remove 5 percent of the baseload off  
23 the grid through distributed energy resources, including  
24 distributed solar and PV?

25 All very aggressive, all pie in the sky, if you

1 do that, you can walk through the emissions cuts that  
2 would result and add them all up, and effectively,  
3 what's possible is you can take today's emissions trend  
4 and slow, stop and reverse that emissions trend,  
5 returning the electric sector emissions back to roughly  
6 1990 levels by about 2025, 2030, but only if you are  
7 successful at all of this research and development and  
8 only if you are successful at deploying all these things  
9 to the maximum amount.

10 MS. STERBENZ: One more minute.

11 MR. HANNEGAN: The largest share there from CO2  
12 capture and storage, which we think is a linchpin to  
13 getting this done. It will not be easy, it will not be  
14 cheap, but we do have the technical potential to  
15 significantly cut CO2 reductions, and we can do it in a  
16 way which allows for continued growth in electricity  
17 usage and it also enables a future for coal. Here, 53  
18 percent of the generation mix under our approach  
19 compared to 56 percent in EIA's base case.

20 But, again, and here is where I will end up, you  
21 need to address all four of these key technology  
22 challenges, many of which we would address with the  
23 tools that are not even in place today, or are in their  
24 infancy in today's research laboratories.

25 So, as you think about the challenges that we

1 face even in today's markets, recognize that climate  
2 change, if we take it seriously and we try to address  
3 the policy demands that are out there, it is a massive  
4 new set of challenges, a massive new set of investments  
5 and infrastructure, and a massive new expenditure on the  
6 part of the industry to really only get back to a level  
7 which politically is about 10 to 15 years later than  
8 what is being debated here in D.C., and I look forward  
9 to your questions.

10 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you so much. And Betsy  
11 Moler.

12 MS. MOLER: I am going to be in my Andy Rooney  
13 mode for those of you who are 60 Minutes fans. I am  
14 feeling older and crotchier by the day. But, anyway,  
15 I want to try briefly to relate the climate change issue  
16 to competitive markets. You all may think that is  
17 weird, but there actually is a very important thing to  
18 recognize here.

19 We at Exelon believe that climate change is  
20 real. If there was any doubt, you just have to look at  
21 the photos and the conclusions in the recent IPCC  
22 report, and we support, and have for years, mandatory  
23 federal legislation, either a tax on carbon or a  
24 cap-and-trade system of the type that has recently been  
25 endorsed by the bipartisan National Commission on Energy

1 Policy. It is not a federal commission, it is privately  
2 funded, but it is a bipartisan commission.

3 And we think you need to have carbon intensity  
4 requirements, targets, and in the words of the people  
5 use these days are slow, stop, and ultimately reverse.  
6 They were just used by the previous speaker. Greenhouse  
7 gas emissions, it needs to be economy-wide and national  
8 in scope.

9 For the electric sector, we believe you should  
10 have a portion of the allowances simply allocated for  
11 free, and not to the generators, we give it to the LDCs  
12 for the benefit of their customers. So, there is not a  
13 question about big bad generators benefitting from free  
14 allowances. And we would sell the remaining ones and  
15 evolve to selling over time.

16 We also believe the auction should have a safety  
17 valve that should not create windfall or distort price  
18 signals to consumers, but it should be high enough to  
19 induce the technology change that we just heard, over  
20 time, starting lower and increasing over time.

21 The Edison Electric Institute, that just say no  
22 crowd historically, in terms of carbon legislation, has  
23 had a sea change just this year and they are now  
24 recognizing the inevitability, I think, of the climate  
25 change on the Hill with the change in the majority of

1 both Houses and they are talking about economy-wide with  
2 a safety valve, and you can see on the EIA website,  
3 should you care to go there, their climate change  
4 principles, and it is a big change for those of us in  
5 the industry.

6 Now, what does this have to do with competition  
7 and RTOs and all that sort of stuff? If you look at the  
8 data we have seen and the experience that we have had in  
9 RTOs and competitive markets the last few years, we see  
10 that RTOs are much better, and organized markets and  
11 broad organized markets that have ancillary services  
12 available and back-up services available are much better  
13 places to be incubators and developers of the types of  
14 technology that we need to address the climate change  
15 issue.

16 There is a recent letter to FERC chairman Joe  
17 Kelliher from over 20 leading environmental  
18 organizations, I am going to give it to Jola for the  
19 record, I did not append it to my slides today because I  
20 did not have electronic copy of it last night, at 6:00,  
21 but I will find one. And they concluded that "well-  
22 structured wholesale markets operated independently  
23 allow far greater amounts of renewable energy and demand  
24 response resources to be integrated into the nation's  
25 electric grid." This is not a trivial thing, this is a



1 very big deal when you are talking about the kind of  
2 challenge we have ahead of us.

3 I would just cite one example, and I remind you  
4 of that map to those of you who were in the room earlier  
5 today, from the fellow Mr. Arent, NREL, National Global  
6 Electricity Energy Lab in Colorado, where he sort of  
7 piled up the kinds of resources that are available. And  
8 if you look at where the resources are, you find that  
9 not a lot of the wind, the physical wind, blowing wind,  
10 is located in areas of the country that have RTOs.  
11 Actually, it is only about 44 percent from NREL's thing.

12 But you find that 73 percent of the wind  
13 development that has actually happened in this country  
14 has happened in RTOs, and that is because of the  
15 structure of these large regional organizations with  
16 diverse resources, different places that peak at  
17 different times, encourage the development of these  
18 kinds of resources.

19 And the leading environmental organizations and  
20 the alternative generation developers, this isn't big,  
21 bad Exelon, this is the American Wind Energy Association  
22 and so forth, have concluded that independently run  
23 regional grid operations can foster renewable energy and  
24 demand response development far better than the  
25 traditional marketplace. You see it is physically

1 evident from the slide, and that is where you have the  
2 wind development, it is coincidence with RTOs.

3 So, I hope it is an interesting way to tie up  
4 the subjects that we have been discussing all this day,  
5 all of today, and food for thought as we embark on a  
6 really important debate about climate in our future.  
7 Thank you.

8 MS. STERBENZ: Thank you very much.

9 MR. FRANKENA: Because we did not devote very  
10 much of the afternoon to climate change, and we have a  
11 few minutes, I just wanted to invite questions on the  
12 topic of climate change, if anybody has any.

13 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I would just add to Betsy's  
14 presentation that the same is true for solar.

15 MS. MOLER: Yes, it is.

16 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Solar basically gets the true  
17 marginal cost or marginal price of its output when it is  
18 in an RTO, because there is a true price, and solar  
19 happens to be very coincident with the high prices, and  
20 it basically creates less of a need for subsidy for  
21 solar. Solar can actually benefit from the true  
22 marginal price of electricity. And in most non-RTOs,  
23 that's not the case.

24 MS. MOLER: And if I can elaborate on that, and  
25 for people who talk about reregulating generation and

1 all generation, if you think about solar, if you think  
2 about wind, if you think about this inducing the kinds  
3 of resources that we have to bring to the market, that  
4 is not the way to make that happen. Nuclear, for that  
5 matter, as well.

6 MS. SHOWALTER: Well, just as a counterpoint, if  
7 the RTO regions serve, I forget what the figure was,  
8 what percent of customers.

9 MS. MOLER: Two-thirds.

10 MS. SHOWALTER: Two-thirds, okay. Well, it is  
11 not that surprising, then it is 70 percent, that is  
12 roughly a proportionate share that wind is producing.  
13 To the point of the wind industry liking RTOs,  
14 obviously, if you create head room for people to get in  
15 under that head, that is attractive to them. The  
16 question is, is the head too high, is it artificially  
17 high? From a consumer's point of view, you do not want  
18 to be spending more than you need to. So, if you are  
19 paying a high price for depreciated coal plants, as well  
20 as others, you could spend the consumer money better if  
21 you simply funded the cost of whatever was deemed to be  
22 appropriate to pay.

23 MR. FRANKENA: I have a question just for  
24 information purposes, this is for Mr. Hannegan. In your  
25 aggressive scenario, if we went ahead and did that

1 research and if it got the results, and then we produced  
2 power in the way that was possible with those results,  
3 have you thought about what are the costs going to be of  
4 that energy?

5 MR. HANNEGAN: Right. We are in the process  
6 right now of doing some economic work that extends what  
7 I literally rushed through, and I would encourage you to  
8 visit our website at [www.EPRI.com](http://www.EPRI.com). You'll see on the  
9 front page there many more details behind the work that  
10 I have summarized today.

11 That economic modeling is showing that  
12 effectively there are two worlds, there are two ways,  
13 let me put it that way, in which you can meet a carbon  
14 constraint in the electric sector. If you do not have  
15 CO2 capture and storage for your coal units and you do  
16 not have nuclear as an option, advanced light water  
17 reactors, then you rely on a very high price signal,  
18 something like 25 cents per kilowatt hour nationwide  
19 average, as opposed to five to six kilowatt per hour  
20 nationwide average in the case where you do have those  
21 two technologies in particular in a grid that is also  
22 smarter with respect to energy efficiency and demand  
23 response.

24 As a result, in the case without technology, you  
25 have lots of fuel switching, you do not grow the

1     electrification in the economy, the electricity used 25  
2     years from now is about the same as it is today. And in  
3     the case where you have technology, you can grow that  
4     electrification by 40 percent, but you can also do so at  
5     a cost to the U.S. economy that is anywhere between a  
6     half to two-thirds less than in the case without  
7     technology.

8             So, there is a lot of value in doing this R&D  
9     and it brings your marginal costs back down to the kinds  
10    of rates that consumers are enjoying today, as opposed  
11    to those that would be significantly impacted by the  
12    high carbon prices in the market.

13            MR. FRANKLIN: Do you have other questions?

14            AUDIENCE MEMBER: Given some of the information  
15    we have had related to energy markets and, as Dick  
16    alluded to, the fact that some of the new technologies  
17    that are in the mix of climate change solutions -- this  
18    is to the panel -- is it possible for energy markets, in  
19    a going forward sense, to operate without a significant  
20    share of the marketplace at the retail level, having  
21    demand response, seeing price signals?

22            MS. MOLER: I think you need both. I think you  
23    need significantly stepped-up demand response programs.  
24    I agree with the comments that have been made earlier  
25    that they have to be appropriately compensated, and I

1 think FERC is beginning to look at that issue. But if  
2 you have enough demand response at the very top of the  
3 dispatch curve, when it gets to be those really hot  
4 days, it can have a very significant impact on the  
5 overall bill that people pay.

6 I think there are ways to structure it that are  
7 still consistent with the kind of technology development  
8 that we need for other alternative energy resources and  
9 alternative generating resources.

10 PROFESSOR BOLEMA: I also note that often the  
11 capacity extra margins that are required by states are  
12 typically measured on the coldest day of the winter,  
13 hottest day of the summer. So, to the extent you have  
14 demand management, you could lower that amount and,  
15 therefore, lower costs fairly substantially.

16 MR. HANNEGAN: From a technology standpoint,  
17 that is why the first two of our four technology  
18 challenges really do focus around the grid. We have  
19 done some analysis of what we think our reasonable  
20 energy efficiency potential is out there at a market  
21 price, and it is not the amount that you would want if  
22 you were trying to use efficiency as one of your  
23 principal levers to get there on climate change.

24 What you have to do then is enable much greater  
25 demand response, much greater consumer decision making,

1 at the end use level on what the prices are for the  
2 electricity that they are using, and how do you get them  
3 into a framework where they are perhaps investing in an  
4 advanced technology and then recovering those savings  
5 over the life cycle. Right now, a lot of consumers do  
6 not buy based on life cycle, they buy based on sticker.

7 And, so, without that information and without  
8 that education process, the amount that you can squeeze  
9 out of the system through efficiency gains, just by  
10 swapping appliances, it is not going to do the trick in  
11 order to get you there, and,so, that is why we think  
12 grid investments are warranted.

13 AUDIENCE MEMBER: In terms of grid investment,  
14 is there a technical limit on how far you can transmit  
15 electricity efficiently?

16 MR. HANNEGAN: Well, the further you transmit  
17 it, the more line losses you have. So, the real  
18 question is, how much are you willing to lose in the  
19 process? We can mitigate that somewhat by investments  
20 in the transmission technologies themselves, and that  
21 certainly should play a role in any effort by the power  
22 sector to minimize its use of fuel for CO2 purposes.

23 But I don't think you will ever avoid entirely  
24 the to transmit electricity from large central station  
25 plants. What you will see, in our view, is more of a

1 hybrid model where you are taking some generation and  
2 putting it at the point of use, but you are also  
3 continuing to serve that through transmission lines, and  
4 the question of distance really starts to become less  
5 and less of an issue going forward.

6 MR. FRANKENA: Okay, the last question here.

7 MR. TATUM: Well, thank you, Ed Tatum. I am the  
8 not-for-profit guy, Old Dominion Electric Cooperative.  
9 My kids are 18 and 16, so we are having a lot of these  
10 Al Gore and Convenient Truth debates and on and on. The  
11 question I have for you, and it comes from the earlier  
12 question about the costs of these programs, are there  
13 any evaluations going on that will assess whatever we  
14 need to do with regards to carbon dioxide that is going  
15 to assess what impact that would have on our  
16 competitiveness in the global economy and the fact that  
17 we can certainly legislate ourselves, but we cannot  
18 legislate the rest of the world?

19 Is there any consideration given to that aspect  
20 and how that might fit into any type of climate change  
21 policies?

22 MR. HANNEGAN: Yes, that's a very good question  
23 and one that has been a hallmark of climate change  
24 policy analysis for the last decade, and I know in my  
25 former positions here in Washington, I was here on the



1 receiving end of a lot of that.

2 One of the things that we are doing for our work  
3 for the power sector is we are not just looking at the  
4 economic implications for the power sector in the United  
5 States, but we are actually building that into a global  
6 economic framework where we are looking at natural gas  
7 prices and the effect on gas intensive industries, for  
8 example, in the U.S., and whether there is inadvertent  
9 off-shoring under a case without technology, and with  
10 technology, are we preserving and keeping those jobs  
11 here.

12 When I talk about the macroeconomic costs, those  
13 are the net costs to the U.S. economy in a global  
14 context. So, it accounts for all of the shifts in  
15 resources under a scenario where really only the  
16 industrialized world is making commitments. We are  
17 going back and doing some analysis now and saying, okay,  
18 how does that value of technology change, if at all,  
19 under a world in which we are also seeing cuts out of  
20 the developing world and they are competing with us in  
21 the marketplace for new advanced technologies?

22 One of the things that is driving price  
23 increases right now in new bids for nuclear and for  
24 clean coal plants is, we are out there competing with  
25 China in the marketplace for personnel and materials,

1 and, so, that is driving up the cost of doing these  
2 advanced technologies and making them even further to  
3 justify on a low cost basis.

4 So, there is a lot of moving pieces on this, and  
5 the only thing I can say to you is stay tuned, we will  
6 have more to say.

7 MR. SLOCUM: And I think just from a strategic  
8 standpoint, we absolutely have to re-engage with the  
9 rest of the world to work in cooperation to deal with  
10 climate change strategies, because if the United States  
11 and Europe go alone, that's not going to be the most  
12 effective way to achieve the result. We are going to  
13 have to re-engage with the rest of the world and make  
14 sure that other big energy consumers are working with us  
15 in some sort of formal agreement.

16 MR. HANNEGAN: And let me add one more thing.  
17 You are also going to want to know whether the value of  
18 the dollars that you are investing in all these clean  
19 technologies and so on is worth the price of the avoided  
20 cost that you would not otherwise suffer from climate  
21 change, and that is an area in which EPRI used to have a  
22 very significant program. We are reaching out to those  
23 who do this kind of integrated assessment modeling and  
24 saying, if we deploy all these technologies and achieve  
25 all these emission reductions, what do we think the

1 reductions and potential damages from climate change  
2 might be and does that investment make sense in sort of  
3 a global cost benefit sense?

4 I cannot tell you where that work is going to  
5 come out because I don't know, but it certainly should  
6 be a very interesting result.

7 MR. FRANKENA: I think it is time for me now to  
8 release the hostages that we have been holding since  
9 8:30 this morning. I would like to thank everybody. I  
10 would like to thank all the members of the three panels  
11 who all shared their time, their expertise, their ideas,  
12 their evidence. We really appreciate it. And have a  
13 good evening.

14 MR. SEESEL: I just want to thank all the  
15 panel members we had today. We will convene tomorrow  
16 morning at 9:00 for more of the energy conference. The  
17 doors will open at 8:00 in the morning. Thank you.

18 (Whereupon, at 5:50 p.m., the workshop was  
19 adjourned.)

20

21

22

23

24

25

## 1 C E R T I F I C A T I O N O F R E P O R T E R

2

3 DOCKET/FILE NUMBER:

4 CASE TITLE: ENERGY MARKETS IN THE 21st CENTURY

5 COMPETITION POLICY IN PERSPECTIVE

6 DATE: APRIL 10, 2007

7

8 I HEREBY CERTIFY that the transcript contained  
9 herein is a full and accurate transcript of the notes  
10 taken by me at the hearing on the above cause before the  
11 FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION to the best of my knowledge and  
12 belief.

13

DATED: 4/30/07

14

15

16

SALLY JO BOWLING

17

## 18 C E R T I F I C A T I O N O F P R O O F R E A D E R

19

20 I HEREBY CERTIFY that I proofread the transcript  
21 for accuracy in spelling, hyphenation, punctuation and  
22 format.

23

24

25

SARA J. VANCE